



জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড, ঢাকা

# 

# wL6agel ^bwZK wk¶v mßg tkily

i Pbv wm÷vi wkLv Gj. M‡gR, wmGmwm dv`vi Abj †U‡iÝ K⁻—v,wmGmwm dv`vi Amxg wU. Mbmvj‡fm, wmGmwm i evU®Umvm K⁻—v

m¤úv`bv dv`vi Av`g Gm †c‡iiv, wmGmwm

RvZxq wk¶vµg I cvV"cy¯-K tewV°, XvKv

# RVZXQ WK¶Vµg I cW"cy¯-K teW© 69-70 gwZwSj ewYwR"K GjvKv, XvKv-1000 KZK cKwkZ|

 $\begin{array}{c} [\texttt{CKVKK KZK me}^{\otimes \wedge} Z_{i} \, \texttt{msiw} \P \, Z] \\ \texttt{cix} \P \texttt{vg}_{i} \, \texttt{K ms}^{-} < i \, Y \end{array}$ 

 $c\underline{\ddot{0}}g\;c\ddot{K}vk:\dagger m\ddagger \dot{P}^{\alpha}\dot{i}\;,\;2012$ 

 $\begin{array}{ccc} \text{cvV}^{\cdot}\text{cy}\text{-}\text{K} & \text{cW}\text{q$^{\dagger}$b mgs$^{\dagger}$q$K} \\ & \text{†dwi qvj} & \text{AvRv}^{\cdot} \end{array}$ 

Kw¤úDUvi K‡¤úvR Kvjvi MůvdK

cÖQ` my`k® evQvi myRvDj Av‡e`xb

wPÎv1¼b eñ`vi kïvgj †Rgm †Mv‡gR

wWRvBb RvZxq wk¶vµg I cvV~cȳ-K tewV®

miKvi KZ¶ webvg‡j¨weZi‡Yi Rb¨

gỳ ‡Y :

### ch1/2-K v

wk¶v RvZxq Rxe‡bi m‡e@Zglx Dbqtbi ceRZ® Avi `Z cwieZ®kxj we‡k! P`v‡jÄ tgvKv‡ejv K‡i evsjvt`k‡K Dbqb I mgw×i w`‡K wb‡q hvIqvi Rb¨ cøqvRb mykw¶Z Rbkw³ | fvIv Av‡, vjb I gy³h¢×i †PZbvq † k Movi Rb¨ wk¶v\_A AšwbwnØ †gav I m¤@ebvi cwic¥®weKv‡k mvnvh¨ Kiv gva¨wgK wk¶vi Ab¨Zg j¶¨ | GQvov cø\_wgK ¯‡i AwRØ wk¶vi †g\$wj K Ávb I `¶Zv m¤cðnwiZ I mynsnZ Kivi gva¨‡g D″PZi wk¶vi †hvM¨ K‡i †ZvjvI G ¯‡ii wk¶vi D‡Ïk¨ | ÁvbvR‡bi GB cøµqvi wfZi w`‡q wk¶v\_£K †`‡ki A\_%bwZK, mvgwwRK, mvs¯wZK I cwi‡ekMZ cUfwgi †cø¶‡Z `¶ I †hvM¨ bvMwiK K‡i †ZvjvI qva¨wgK wk¶vi Ab¨Zq weţeP¨ weIq |

RvZxq wk $\P$ vbxwZ-2010 Gi j $\P$ " I D‡İk"‡K mvg‡b †i‡L cwigwwR $\P$ Z n‡q‡Q gva"wgK ¯‡ii wk $\P$ v $\mu$ g| cwigwwR $\P$ Z GB wk $\P$ v $\mu$ ‡g RvZxq Av`k $\emptyset$ j $\P$ ", D‡İk" I mgKvj xb Pwn`vi cůZdj b NUv‡bv n‡q‡Q, †mB mv‡\_ wk $\P$ v $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 eqm, †gav I MbY  $\P$ gZv Abþvqx wkLbdj wba $\mathfrak{P}$ Y Kiv n‡q‡Q| GQvov wk $\P$ v $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 bwZK I gvbweK gj"‡eva † $\mathfrak{P}$ 4 "i" K‡i BwZnvm I HwZn" †PZbv, gnvb gy³h‡×i †PZbv, wkí-mwnZ"-ms¯<wZ‡eva, †`k‡cůg‡eva, cíKwZ-†PZbv Ges ag $\mathfrak{P}$ e $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 bvix-cj"I wbwe $\mathfrak{P}$ k‡I mevi cůZ mggh $\mathfrak{P}$ v‡eva RvM $\mathfrak{P}$ Z Kivi †Póv Kiv n‡q‡Q| GKwU weÁvbgb $\mathfrak{P}$ 4 RwZ MV‡bi Rb" Rxe‡bi cůZwU † $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 weÁv‡bi  $\mathfrak{P}$ 2 Ttù Z $\mathfrak{P}$ 0 cůqwM I wwRUvj evsjv‡`‡ki i  $\mathfrak{E}$ Kí -2021 Gi j $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 ev $\mathfrak{P}$ 2 evq‡b wk $\mathfrak{P}$ 1 m $\mathfrak{P}$ 9 K‡i †Zvj vi †Póv Kiv n‡q‡Q|

wLòag®I ^bwZK wk¶v cvV"cy¯—KwU GKwesk kZ‡Ki mPbvj‡MœcwiewZØ mg‡qi cð∏vc‡U wk¶v\_æ`i Pwn`v I `wofw½i e"vcK cwieZ®bi cUfwg‡Z cweî evBţeţj ewYØ RxebvnŸvb I Bkļi KZ® AvnyZ e"w³‡`i AvbMZ" I RxebPwiî mwbtek Kţi cwigwwRØ KwwiKjvţgi AvţjvţK iPbv Kiv nţqţ0| cwiîvZv hxi i Rxeb I KvR¸ţjv Rvbv I Zwi cwiîvţY wekymx nţq ^bwZKZv, Ava"wz\KZv, mnbkxj Zv, D`viZv I Amv¤cÖwqK Rxebţeva I mvţg"i †PZbvi D³4xweZ nq †mB w`K weţePbvq †iţL Aî cvV"cy¯—KwU iPbv Kiv nţqţ0|

GKwesk kZ‡Ki A½xKvi I cÖZ¨q‡K mvg‡b †i‡L cwigwwRZ wk¶vµ‡gi Av‡jv‡K cvV¨cȳ—KwU iwPZ ntqtQ| Kv‡RB cvV¨cȳ—KwUi AviI mgw×mva‡bi Rb¨ †h‡Kv‡bv MVbgj K I hyv³m½Z civgk®¸i‡Zji m‡½ we‡ewPZ nte| cvV¨cȳ—K clyq‡bi wecji Kgfħ‡Ái g‡a¨ AwZ ¯^í mg‡qi g‡a¨ cȳ—KwU iwPZ ntqtQ| dtj wKOz fji ÎwU †\_‡K †h‡Z cvţi| cieZpms¯<iY¸‡jv‡Z cvV¨cȳ—KwU‡K AviI my`i, †kvfb I ÎwUgy³ Kivi†Póv Ae¨vnZ, \_vKţe| evbv‡bi †¶‡Î AbymZ ntqtQ evsjv GKv‡Wgx KZß clyxZ evbvbixwZ|

cvV°cy¯—KwU iPbv, m¤úv`bv, wPÎv¼b, bgþv ckwo` ckyqb I ckkvkbvi Kv‡R hviv AvšwiKfv‡e †gav I kg w`tq‡Qb Zwt`i ab¨ev` Ávcb KiwQ| cvV°cy¯—KwUwk¶v\_释`i Avbw`Z cvV I c促"wwkZ `¶Zv AR® wbwðZ Ki‡e e‡j Avkv Kwi|

> c**©**dmi †gvt †gv<sup>-</sup>—dv Kvgvj Dwl b †Pqvi g vb RvZxq wk¶vµg I cvV cv −K †evW°,XvKv

# mwPcÎ

Aa¨v‡qi bvg	Aa¨v‡qi wk‡ivbvg	CÔV
c <u>Ü</u> g	Bk‡ii Aw0Zxq cyl hxi wL65	1-7
wØZxq	Bk‡ii myó DËg	8-14
ZZxq	†`n, gb I AvZ¥m¤úbœgvby	15-24
PZ <u>ı</u> °	CVC	25-33
cÂg	gyj³`vZv hxkyj Rxeb I KvR	34-41
lô	Bk‡ii AvnŸv‡b gvixqvi mvov`vb	42-49
mßg	wLซgÛjxGK, cweÎ l ^cŵiwZK	50-56
Aóg	hxii Avðh®KvR I HkivR¨	57-63
beg	¶gv, mnbkxj Zv I †`k‡cჭ	64-73
`kg	dv`vi Pvj 🕅 †hv‡md Bqvs	74-82

# c<u>0</u>g Aa "vq

# Ck#ii AwØZxq cyl hxii wL6

wcZv Ck¦i RMr‡K GZB fvţjvţeţmţQb th Zwi GKgvÎ cy·K G RMţZ †cüY Kţi‡Qb| wcZvi B"Qv nţjv cyÎ Ckţii ga" w`ţq gvbeRwZ‡K cZţbi nvZ †\_‡K i¶v Kiv| hxiB nţjb wcZvi Awfwl³ Rb, gyp³`vZv wLtó Ges mKj RwZi mKj gvbţli ctîz| Zwi ga" w`ţq gvbeRwZ cwiÎvYjvf KţiţQ Ges †cţqtQ kvkZ Rxeţbi ctîZküZ | wZwb ctkZ Ckţi Avevi ctkZ gvbe | Avgiv ZwiB m¤úţK\$GB Aa"vţq RvbţZ tPóv Kie |



Ck¦icyl hxi wL6

### GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- Ck‡ii AwØZxq cţÎi K\_v eY®v Ki‡Z cvie
- Ck‡ii cyl Ôhxi Õ bv‡gi A\_@e "vL" v Ki‡Z cvie
- Ck¦icţî i Dcwa ÔwL60-Gi A\_evLv Ki‡Z cvie
- Ck¦icţÎ i Dcwa Ôc௹Ŋ-i A\_@"vL"v Ki‡Z cvie|
- Cklicyî clkZ Ckli I clkZ gvbe, ZveYev Ki‡Z cvie
- hxi ‡K wb‡Ri cðfye‡j MðnY Kie I cðfy c‡\_ Pj‡Z AbycðinYZ ne|

### cw 1: Ck‡ii AwØZxq cv hxi wL6

c‡e $\P$  †kůY‡Z Avgiv Ckļi m#^‡Ü †R‡bwQ| RMr m#6 I gvbeRwZi Kj#7 Zui Kg $\P$ XwZ#8Avgiv wewfb¢#7 AvfÁZv K‡i#1 M#6 gvbeRwZi Rb#7 Zui g#3 cwi Kí bvi K#1 Avgiv AeMZ n‡q#0 Ck#1 Avgv#1 i m#6 K‡i‡Qb †hb Avgiv Zu‡K Rvb‡Z cwi, Zui cůZ Ab#MZ #MK, Zu‡K fv‡j vewm I Zui #9 Kwi| wZwbB c#0 Avgv#1 fv‡j v†e‡m‡Qb †hb Avgiv Zu‡K fv‡j vevm‡Z cwi|

CK¦İ‡K Rvb‡Z wM‡q Avgiv AviI †`‡LwQ th, wZb e¨w³‡Z GK Ck¦i | wZwb wewfbæmg‡q wewfbæfv‡e Avgvţ`i Kv‡Q wb‡R‡K ckkvk Kţi‡Qb: KLbI wcZv i‡c, KLbI cyl̂ i‡c, Avevi KLbI cwel̂ AvZ\veri i‡c | wZwb GKmvţ\_ wb‡R‡K m¤úY\verv\vert e ckkvk Kţibwb | ZwtK cwicY\verv\vert e tevSvi thvM¨Zv gvbeRwzZi tbB | Zwi gnvbyfeZv cwicY\verv\vert e ckkvk Kivi Rb¨ wewfbæmg‡q wZwb Avgvţ`i Kv‡Q cozkoz w`ţq‡Qb | `qvkxj Ck\verv Zwi GB cozkoz K\_v KL‡bv ftj hvbwb | wZwb Avervnyg I Zwi eskaiţ`i Kv‡Q t`Iqv cozkoz cY\verv Kţi‡Qb | mgq ntj ci wZwb Zwi GKgvl̂ cyl̂tK G RM‡Z tcolY Kitjb |

gvbeRwz evti evti Cktii KvQ † tK `ti mti wMtqtQ| Zviv Cktii Aeva ntqtQ| fvB fvBtK Llp Kti Cktii cliz Awek -ntqtQ| Gfvte Zvt`i cZb ntqtQ| gnvb Ckti gvbyltk cvc † tK D×vi Kitz Ges Zwi KvtQ gvbyltk wdti hvlqvi mythwM Kti w`tz GKwU gnvcwi Kíbv KtitQb| wZwb GB cwi Kíbv KtitQb th, wZwb gvbyli KvtQ Avmteb| ZvB wVK KtitQb Zwi GKgvl cyltk GKwU bvixi Mtfp ga w`tq RMtz tcfY Kiteb|

tivg mv¤ftR"i m¤fU AMv÷vm wmRvtii mgtq Ges hţ`qv t`tki ivRv tntivt`i kvmb Avgtj te\_tjtntgi GKwU Kgvixi KvtQ wZwb Zwi `ZtK tcÖY Kitjb| ^M®Z Mweftqj gwiqvi KvtQ Gtm Cktii evZ@cKvk Kitjb| gwiqvtK chnt` cY@etj wZwb AewnZ Kitjb Ges ZwtK cÖvg Kitjb| wZwb gwiqvtK Rvbvtjb th, Ckti Zwi mnvq AvtQb| wZwb Mf@Zx nteb Ges GKwU cŷmšvtbi Rb\titeb| Zwi bvg nte hxi| wZwbB nteb mgMÜ gvbeRwZi gym³`vZv|

gwiqv GKRb mnR mij hpzx wQtjb | Zwi evevi bvg thvqwwKg Ges gvtqi bvg Avbæ wZwb thvtmd bvtg GK hptKi mvt\_ evM`Ëv ntqwQtjb | c@Ztekx I AvZ\qt`i mvt\_ gwiqvi cwievi tQvU GKwU M@tg evm KitZb | ^vfweKfvteB Zwt`i Rxebhvcb PjwQj | gwiqvi wcZvgvZv awwg Ges Ckti Ab\nZ wQtjb | wcZvgvZvi tovfweKfvteB Zwt`i Rxebhvcb PjwQj | gwiqvi wcZvgvZv awwg Ges Ckti Ab\nZ wQtjb | wcZvgvZvi tovfweKfvteB Zwt`i Rxebhvcb PjwQj | gwiqvi wcZvgvZv awwg Ges Ckti Ab\nZ wQtjb | wcZvgvZvi tovfweKfvteB Zwt for avth total to post to po

gwiqvi ~\vgx thvtmd GKRb awgR, Ck\ifxi"I webqx gvb\J wQtjb | tckvq wZwb wQtjb GKRb KvVwgw~\ij Zwiv GKmt½ wgwj Z nIqvi cteB gwiqv Mf@Zx ntjb | GB msev\ Rvbvi ci wZwb ZwtK tMvctb Z\'\mathbf{W} KitZ tPtqwQtjb | wKs'Ck\i Mwetqj \ZtK thvtmtdi KvtQ tc\u\vec\u\text{Y} Kitjb | Ck\tii cwiK\uxib tovi K\_v ZvtK Rvbvtjb | thvtmdtK wZwb mvnm w\tib thb gwiqvtK wZwb \zixitc M\uxib KitZ fq bv cvb | KviY gwiqv cwe\uxib AvZ\uxib \c\uxib mxrb etj cwiwPZ nte|

wLtóag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 3

Mwetqj `ŧZi K\_vgtZv thvtmd mewKQz Kitjb| wZwb gwwiqvtK wbtRi ¯¿x I hxïtK wbtRi mšvb wntmte MbY Kitjb| Gfvte gwwiqv I thvtmtdi cwievti Ckti Zvi GKgvl cyltK tcbY Kitjb| wZwb kvkZ Ckti AwØZxq cyl, cbthxi wLb| òAvcwb tmB wLb, Rxebgq Ckti cyló (gw\_ 16:16)-mvaywcZtii gtZv Kti GBK\_v etj Avgiv mevB hxii Ici weklm ¯′vcb Kwi| KviY Zwi AvMgtb mgMögvbeRwZ tctqtQ AbMb Avi cwilv|

### cvV 2: Ôhxi Õ bv‡gi A\_©

Avgvt`i ctZ'tKi GK ev GKwaK bvg AvtQ| ctZwU bvg Lye my`i| Avgiv GB bvtgB Atbii KvtQ cwiwPZ|
Avgiv mvaviYZ ewwSt^si mgq GB bvg MtNY Kwi| tKD tKD Rtb\ti ci t\_tKB cwievtii m`m't`i t`lqv bvtg
cwiwPZ nq| AtbtK Avevi Rtb\ti AvtM t\_tKB mšv\ti Rbi bvg tetQ ivtL| Avgiv wbtRi bvg AtbK
fvtjvewm| bvg ati AbitKD WvKtj Lye gayi jvtM| Atbii g\text{t} wbtRi bvg D'PviY, tm thb GK cig cvlqv|
AtbK bvtgi Av¶wiK A\_swKsev mgv\_k kā \_vtK| Avgvt`i wbR wbR bvtgi A\_swetkHY Kitj Avgiv G
welqwU iúó t`LtZ cvB| GtKK Rtbi bvtg Avgiv AtbK Av¶wiK A\_swKsev mgv\_k kā L\text{t} cvB| wbR
bvtgi Gi& ctKvk KZB-bv Avbt>`i! Avevi AtbK bvtgi wKQz HwZnwmK wKsev Ašwb\tinZ A\_svtK| Gme
bvtgi mvt\_ tKvtbv NUbv, 'vb, e'w3, '^cce` k\tilW wKsev DtT k' RwoZ \_vtK| Gme bvtgi e'vL'v Kitj AtbK
Zvrch\text{L}R cvIqv hvq|

cwel evBtetj Ggb AtbK bvg AvtQ thme bvtgi mvt\_ tKvtbv NUbv ev Cktii tKvtbv wetkI cwiKíbvi mvt\_ wgj cvI qv hvq| D`vniY-^i $\varepsilon$ , 0tgvkx0 bvtgi A\_entjv Rj t\_tK tUtb tZvjv| GB bvg I Gi A\_entj mvt\_ mvt\_ Avgvt`i cwel evBtetji GKwU NUbvi K\_v gtb cto| Cktii gtbvbxZ B-0tqj Rwz wgkti dvivI ivRvi Aaxtb `vmZiKtiwQj| B-0tqjxqt`i msL"v w`b w`b ew> cvI qvq wgkiivR fq tctqwQtjb| ZvB ivRvi Avt`tk B-0tqjxqt`i mg--cjtl-mšwbt`i nZ"v Kiv ntZv| tgvkx Bm0tqj-mšwb wQtjb| Zvi gv ZvtK cwwbtZ fwmtq w`tqwQtjb thb ^mb"iv ZvtK nZ"v KitZ bv cvti| cti dvivI-Kb"v b`xtZ mwb KitZ wMtq b`xi bjLvMovi Avovtj GKwU wkii Kvbve btZ cvb| wkiiwU AZ"š-my`i wQj| ZvtK wZwb Rj t\_tK Ztj Gtb ewPtq titLwQtjb| Avi bvg w`tqwQtjb tgvkx| KviY ZvtK Rj t\_tK Ztj Avbv ntqwQj| GB tgvkxB cti Zvi RwztK dvivI ivRvi `vmZit\_tK gy³ KtiwQtjb| hvtK Rj t\_tK tUtb tZvjv ntqwQj wZwb Zvi RwztK wec` t\_tK D×vi KtiwQtjb|

tgvkxi Øviv `vm $Z_i$ †\_‡K gy³ tc‡j I Ck‡ii g‡bvbxZ RwZ cv‡ci `vm $Z_i$ †\_‡K gy³ n‡Z cv‡iwb| Ck‡i wewfbœ ivRv, wePviK, hvRK, cëxY I cë³v‡`i Øviv Zwi g‡bvbxZ RwZ‡K MVb I cwiPvjbv Ki‡Z †P‡qwQ‡jb| AKZÁ gvb‡liv Ck‡‡K f½j wM‡qwQj| Zwiv evisevi Ck‡ii wei‡× cvc K‡iwQj| mgMÖgvbeRwZ‡K cv‡ci Kwjgv †\_‡K D×vi Ki‡Z Ck‡i ZvB wb‡RB G‡m‡Qb gvb‡li mv‡\_ evm Ki‡Z, gvbyl‡K c\_ †`Lv‡Z I  $^{+}$ M° c‡\_ wb‡q †h‡Z|

gwiqvi Mtf°Zwi wcquZg cyltk tcottyi mgq Cki GKwU bvg w`tqwQtjb| Mwetqj`Z gwiqvtk etjwQtjb, GB th mšvb, Gwi bvg nte OhxiO| GB bvtgi A\_°ntjv Ocki D×vi KtibO| GB bvtgB Cki wbtRtk D×vi KZP wntmte gvbţli KvtQ cokvk KtitQb| wZwbB ¶gvkxj Cki, whwb gvbytk D×vi KitZ G RMtZ tbtg GtmtQb| cţli ga w`tq Cki Zwi Dcw'wZ gvbţli KvtQ cokvk KtitQb| GB bvtg Ckicyl cwiwPZ ntqtQb| GB bvg mKj bvtgi tkb bvg| KviY GB bvtgB gvbeRwZ cwilvY tctqtQ| GB bvtgB AÜ, LÄ,

bjv, tevev, KjôţivMx mjš'nţqtQ| GB bvţgB Ac`Z fţq cwujţqtQ| GB bvţgB gZ Rxeb tcţqtQ| Avi GB bvţqi kw³ţZB wkl"MY hxi'i evYx cÖvi KţiţQb, wZwbB ÔwL&Ö|

### cw 3: wL6 bvtgi A\_0

hxi'i fvlv uQj wne'l AvivgwuqK| cweî evBţej tjLv nţqţQ wne'l wMK fvlvq| cţi Zv jwwZb, BsţiwR l Ab¨vb¨ wbR wbR gvZ.fvlvq Abyev` Kiv nţqţQ| ZvB evBţeţj DwjwLZ wKQz wKQz bvg ev kã weţkLY Kivi ctqvRb AvţQ| mwVK A\_\Gamma\LvmRvi Rb¨ Gi DrcwE Avgvţ`i Rvbv ctqvRb|

Òwlóó GKwU wMiK kã wne kã Ògkxnó t\_tK GB kãwU Abjev` Kiv ntqtQ gkxn ktãi A\_©ntjv ÒAwfwl³Ó ZvB gkxn ev wló ktãi A\_©ntjv Awfwl³ wló kãwU hxi i bvtgi mvt\_ hy³ ntqtQ KviY wZwb wcZv KZK tciniZ I Awfwl³ wZwb wló wntmteB cwiwPZ ntqtQb wcZvi B″Qv I cwiKíbv wZwb cwicY© KtitQb

Avgiv †`wL wewfbœtMvôx, mgvR ev RwZi g‡a" †Kv‡bv we‡kI e"w³‡K we‡kI `wwqZ¡†`Iqv nq| GiRb" c<u>0</u>‡g Zv‡K †e‡Q †bIqv nq I g‡bvbxZ Kiv nq| KLbI KLbI wKQz mvgwwRK AvbyôwbKZvi gva"‡g Zv‡K wbw`® Kv‡Ri Rb" DrmM®Kiv nq|

Bmitqj Rwzi gta" I Ggb wKOymvgwRK c<u>ö</u>v wQj | Bmitqjxqt`i ivRv, hvRK ev cë³vt`i Gfvte tetQ tbIqv n‡Zv | wetkIfvte Cktii KvtRi Rb" hviv DrmMxRZ Zvt`itK Awfwl³ Kiv n‡Zv | cweÎ evBtetj Giє AtbK NUbvi eYĐv AvtQ | hxi Zwi wcZvi B"Qv cvj b Ki‡Z DrmMxRZ wQtj b | wZwb GKvavti ivRv, hvRK Ges cë³v wQtj b | wZwb Ab"vb" ivRvt`i gtZv bb | Zwi ivRZ<sub>i</sub>kvkZ I wPiKvtji |

hxi i R‡b¥i ci ¯^M©‡Ziv ivLvj‡`i Kv‡Q †NvIYv K‡iwQ‡jb ÒAvR `vD` bMix‡Z †Zvgvţ`i Rb¨ GK ÎvYKZ® R‡b¥Qb, wZwb wL6 cðfz|Ó R‡b¥i ïi"†\_‡KB wcZv hxi ‡K evQvB I g‡bvbxZ K‡iwQ‡jb| Zwi Rb¥ n‡qwQj Ck‡ii B″Qvq I cweÎ AvZ¥i cðfvţe|

wcZv Zu¢K cweÎ KţiB G RMţZ ţcÖY KţiţQb| ewßţ¯§i mgq ctkvţk¨ wcZv Ckţi gvbţli mvgţb hxi ţK Awfwl³ KţiţQb Avi ctkvk KţiţQb, ÒZwgB Avgvi GKgvl cŷl, ţZvgvi lci Awwg mšéó| GiB dţj Ckţicŷl DrmMxRZ, cwel l gkxn ev wlò eţj cwiwPZ nţqwQţjb| Avi μ‡k DrmMxRZ nţq wZwb wcZvi B″Qv cwicY° KţiţQb|

### cW 4: WLOB COFT

cőrnt"Qb AwacwZ| wZwb mwóKZ®, Rxeb`vZv, wZwbB cvjb I i¶vKZ®| wekpłov‡Êi mewKQi, GgbwK g"Zïi IciI Zwi AwacZ" Av‡Q| Òcőfó kţãi Øviv Ckţii Ckţi Z‡K tevSv‡bv nq| cjivZb wbqtg Ckţi tgvkxi Kv‡Q wb‡R‡K Òcőfó eţj cwiPq w`ţq‡Qb| tmB t\_‡K B¯ðţqjxqiv Ckţi‡K cőfzeţj mţ¤^vab KiZ| cőfzej‡Z Zwi me@qq ¶gZv I KZ؇K tevSvq|

bZb wbqtg hxi'tK cðretj mt¤^vab Kiv ntqtQ| KviY wZwb Ck‡ii GKgvî cyî| Zwi ga w`tq Ckţi wbtRtK cðkvk KtitQb| wZwb gvbyltK cvtci nvZ t\_tK gy³ KtitQb| bZb wbqtg hxi'tK Ckţi etj -^xKvi Kiv ntqtQ| KviY wZwb -^tM® Ges gtZ®II cðry|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 5

hxi włób cół cół cół kutri wewfborngą hxi wkliti Kuto wbtri GK\_v cókvk Ktitob AUtk wó vb, LÄtk Pjvi kw³, tevevtk K\_v ejvi ¶gZv, Amy'tk my' Kiv Zwi Ck¦Ztk cókvk Kti cokvk ¶gv vb Ges qZtk Rxeb vb Zwi Hkwik kw³i cókvk

hxi i clkvk clvi Rxetb Atbtk wbivgq jvf Kti Zwtk clfzetj mt¤^vab KtitQ| hxi tk clfzejvi ga w tq Zwi cliz Zvt i k\*v I KZÁZv clkvk KtitQ| hxi i cloi vtbi ci gvbţli wekļm Avil Mfxi ntq DtvvQj | tclizwktl iv hxi tk òclfzAvgvi, Ckļi Avgvió etj -^xkvi Ktib Ges òDwbB clfó etj clvi Ktib|

AvgivI hxi ‡K cërzeţi WwwK | Zwi bvţg wcZvi KvţQ Avgvţ`i cůţqvRţbi Rb¨ Abþoq Kwi | †Kvţbv †Kvţbv ců\_Đvi ï i‡Z Zwtk Òţn cëryhxi Ó eţi mţ¤^vab Kwi | Avevi me ců\_Đvi †kţl Òcërzhxi i bvţgÓ eţi †kl Kwi | Kvi Y wZwb g¸Zï‡K Rq Kţi ţQb, wZwb cþi wì Z nţqţQb Ges wcZv Zwtk meĝq ¶gZv w`ţqţQb | Avgiv hxi i I ci cwi c¥°Av⁻′v i vLţZ cwi | wZwb gvbeRwZţK cwi Î vY Gţb w`ţqţQb | Zvi ¶gZv, m¤§vb I †MŠi e gvb) cÜZ¨¶ Kţi ţQ |

### cw 5: wL6 ckZ Cki I ckZ gvbe

GB Aa"v‡q Avgiv cðfzhxi' wLtó‡K Ck‡ii AwØZxq cyl wn‡m‡e Rvb‡Z cviwQ| BwZg‡a" Avgiv Rvb‡Z tc‡iwQ th, hxi' wLtó Ck¦i †\_‡K gvby n‡q Rb\*Why K‡i‡Qb| wZwbB Ck¦i I cðfz| Avgiv hxi' bv‡gi A\_@cys‡Z tc‡iwQ Ges wLtó wn‡m‡e Zvi cwiPq tc‡qwQ| wLtói wkl" wn‡m‡e Avgiv mevB Zv wekym Kwi Ges ^xKvil Kwi|

GB Aa vtqi `xN Avtj vPbvq Avgi v estz tcti vQ th, hxi Cki Avevi wzwb gvbyl hxi Cki t\_tK gvbyl ntqtQb | wzwb cikz Cki I cikz gvbyl |

GKRb gvbtli \_vtK t`n, gb I Avz\| t`n-gb-Avz\| cikwz wbtq gvbyl Rb\| tbq Ges c\| f'\| 2 gvbxq \| ^fvte teto DtV | gvbyl tK Cki myoʻi Ab vb mewKQz t\_tK Avj v`v Kti myoʻ KtitQb | gvbyl tK w`tqtQb eyvx I B"Qvkw3, hv Ab tkvtbv moʻ e-' ev civxi tbB | ZvB gvbyl Ab me RxeRšyt K Avj v`v |



cYCk $\sharp$  I cYgvbe hxi wL6 Av $\sharp$ Z\$rmM\*K $\sharp$ i $\sharp$ Qb

bvixMtf®Rb\u00e4wbtq hxi t`n-gb-AvZ\u00e4i c\u00bc\u00e4vZ\u00e4 tctqtQb| wZwb c\u00e4\u00fa2 gvbexq \u00e4^fvte eo ntqtQb| gvb\u00e4li nwwmKvbve, `\u00e4tLte`bv wKsev Avbt>`i mvt\_ wZwb GKvZ\u00e4 ntqtQb| wZwb AvKvti- c\u00e4Kvti I \u00e4^fvte m\u00ea\u00e4\u00e9gvbyl hxi i gvbexq \u00e4^fve wbtq wewfbœ\u00e4v\u00e3-gZtf` wQj | g\u00e1jxi cwiPvjKMY Ges cw\u00e1ZMY GB mZ\u00e4 c\u00e4Kvk KtitQb th hxi Ck\u00e4i t\_tK AvMZ gvb\u00e4| |

hxiʻi `BwU ^fve: gvbexq I HkwiK| wZwb i³gvs‡m m¤úY°gvbyl| gvbexq †`n, eyv×, B″Qvkw³ Ges Zwi mKj Kvhnewji Rb¨ wZwb c\*KZ gvbyl| gvbyl n‡qI wZwb Avjv`v| KviY wZwb gvbyl I Ck¦i‡Z $_i$ I cëf‡Z $_i$ wZwb m¤úY°Ck $_i$ I i³gvs‡mi †`‡n  $\mu$ kwc% n‡q wZwb gZ $_i$ ‡K Rq K‡i‡Qb| Kei † $_i$ ‡K cybiŵlZ n‡q wZwb

gvbeRwzi cwiîvY G‡b‡Qb| Zwi ga w`‡q Avgiv mK‡j ^^‡M©hvevi mţhvM †c‡qwQ| hviv wekţtmi c‡\_ P‡j Zviv cvq beRxeb| KviY hxi B c\_, mZ I Rxeb|

### Abkxj bx

### kb<sup>--</sup>′vb cɨY Ki

- 1. ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ cồnự` cY°eţj wZwb AwfwnZ Kiţjb|
- 2. Ck; Zvi ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑAv‡Qb
- 3. Zvi byg n‡e ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑNÑN
- 4. wZwbB n‡eb mgMögvbeRwzi ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑNÑ |
- 5. †gvkx bvtgi A\_9ntjv ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ †\_tK †Utb †Zvjv|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wb cvk
1. Z <b>n</b> gB Avgvi	Rq K‡i‡Qb
2. hxi g <b>Z</b> ž‡K	■ hxi Avj v`v
3. hxi B c_	■ clKZ gvby
4. wZwb ciKZ Ckji I	■ GKgvÎ cyÎ
5. gvby n‡ql	■ mZ <sup>-</sup> l Rxeb

#### eûwbePPwb cke

1. WL6 kţãi A\_Kx?

K. g‡bvbxZ L. †c $\mathring{\mathbf{n}}$ i Z N. D $\mathbf{r}$ vi KZ $\mathbf{r}$ 

2. ÔcÏFÑ kţãi Øviv hxi i Kx tevSvtbv nţqţQ?

K. A‡j ŠwKK  $kw^3$ ‡K L. Hkwi K  $kw^3$ ‡K M. hvRKZ‡K N. ivRKxq AwaKvi‡K|

wbtPi Abt"Q`wU cto 3 l 4 b¤^i ctkie DËi `vl :

Øxc GKRb awugf e'w³ | tm evYx cPv‡ii Rb ÔKÕ AÂţj hvq | tmLv‡b wM‡q t`‡L tmLvbKvi tjvKRb tbkv †\_‡K i'iyKţi hveZxq AmvgwwRK Kv‡R wjß I kvixwiKfv‡e Amȳ' | Øxc cÔ\_Đv, tmev I evYx cPv‡ii gva ţg Zvţ`i kvixwiK I qvbwmKfvţe mȳ' Kţi tZvţj |

3. Øxc Kvi KvtR AbycünYZ ntq D3 KvR KtivQj?

 wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 7

- 4. Øx‡ci Kv‡Ri gva¨ţg ÔKÕ AÂţji ţjv‡Kiv †c‡Z cv‡i
  - i. bZb Rxeb
  - ii. tmev
  - iii. fv‡jvevmv

### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i L. ii

M. i l ii N. i, ii l iii

### mRbkxj cke

- 1. RJB tWwbi evM`Ëv ¯¿x| tWwb Mwie n‡jl awwgR, Ck¦ifxiyl webqx tjvK wQ‡jb| wZwb mvgvb¨ teZ‡b GKUv KviLvbvq KvR Ki‡Zb| wZwb wb‡R‡K Zvi ¯¿xi A‡hvM¨ cvÎ g‡b Ki‡jb| ZvB wZwb tMvc‡b Zvi ¯¿x‡K Z¨Wl Ki‡Z PvB‡jb| wZwb dv`v‡ii Kv‡Q wM‡q me Lţj ej‡jb| wKš′dv`vi tWwb‡K RJB m¤ú‡K©ej‡jb, ÔRJB GKRb mij, webqx l Ck¦if³ tg‡q| Zwg RJB‡K MồnY Ki‡Z fq tcl bv|0 dv`v‡ii K\_vg‡Zv tWwb mewKOz Ki‡jb|
  - K. ht qv t tki ivRvi bvg Kx?
  - L. Ckļi gwiqvi M‡f®Kb wc@Zg cvl ‡K †c@Y K‡iwQ‡jb?
  - M. thư mị di tKvb ^ewkó" tWwbi gia" ciKwkZ nigiQ ? e"vL"v Ki |
  - N. Dİ xcKılU thvtmtdi NUbvi mt½ AvsılkK ligj itqtQNGi ^ct¶ tZvgvi gZvgZ `vI |
- 2. cľkvš-mxgvš-AÂţji GKRb mgvRţmeK| e¨w³MZ I cwiewiK Rxeţb wZwb LœB awgfK| Mǚţgi `xb `wi`ţK JIa, Kvco I Lvevi w`ţq wZwb mvnvh¨ Kţi \_vţKb| Mǚgevmx clkvţšɨ gnr ü`ţqi cwiPq tcţq ţivMxţ`i Zvi KvţQ wbţq AvmţZ jvMj hvţZ wZwb Zvţ`i ¯úk©Kţi mȳ′ Kţi †Zvţjb| wZwb tjvKţ`i ejţjb, ÔAvqvi cţ¶ G KvR Kiv m¤@ bq| GKgvÎ hxiB cvţib G KvR KiţZ|Ô
  - K. tgvkxn&k‡ãi A\_°Kx?
  - L. hxi ‡K †Kb ÔcďFĐ m‡¤^vab Kiv nq?
  - M. ckvtši gta hvi i Kvaitbi Yvewj dtU DtVtQ Ñ eY®v Ki|
  - N. cikvtši gta hvri me tyli mgvtek NtUtQ etj Kv Zng gtb Ki ? tZvgvi gZvgZ `vI |

### msw¶ß DËi ckæ

- 1. †Kvb `Z gwi qv‡K msev` w` ‡qwQ‡j b ?
- 2. gwi qvi  $^{-}$ vgx †Kgb †j vK wQ‡j b ?
- gwiqvi cţÎi bvg Kx ivLv nţqwQj ?

### eY®vq;Kcke

- 1. hxi ‡K †Kb wL6 bv‡g AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡0? we‡k 🛏 Ki |
- 2. Ckij cij Kxfvte cikz Ckij I cikz gvbe eY®v Ki |
- 3. Ck¦icţî i Dcwa †Kb clfy†` I qv nţqţQ? e vL v Ki |

# wØZxq Aa¨vq

# Ck‡ii myó DËg

myóKZPCk¦i mg¯wKQB myó K‡i‡Qb| Zwi me myóB DËg| mKj myói gv‡SB i‡q‡Q Ck‡ii gn‡Ë $_i$ i cľkvk| Ck‡ii myói GKUv cľavb D‡Ï k¨ Av‡Q, Avi Zv n‡ $_i$ v Ck‡ii B†MŠie| wZwb my`i I cweĨ, wZwb wekgq weiwRZ| me myói †kľb n‡ $_i$ v gvby| gvby|‡K†`Iqv n‡q‡Q mg¯-myói Ici AwacZ¨ Kivi AwaKvi A\_Pr hZæ†bIqvi `wqZ $_i$ | mg¯-myói cĺiZ hZæ†bIqv gvb‡Ii GKwU Ab¨Zg `wqZ $_i$ | GKB mv‡\_ myóKZPr cľksmv I†MŠie Kiv gvb‡Ii KZ®¯|



m‡eÆg mwó gvby

### GB Aa vq cvV †k‡I Avgiv:

- mwóKţgP DţÏ k¨ e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z cvie|
- ÔCȚZ K myóB DËgÕ- e VL V Ki‡Z cvie
- mwói ga w tq Cktii AvZkckkk m útKeYbv KitZ cvie
- my`i mwói Rb" Ck‡ii D‡Ï‡k" cksmvg‡K cl\_fbv Kie|

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 9

cvV 1: cw\_extZ qvbV myói Dtlk

gvbeRwzi cwiîv‡Yi Rb" Ck‡ii mwói inm" ¸izçY® mwóKg®n‡"Q Ck‡ii mKj gw³ cwiKíbvi wfwË|mwóKg®n‡"Q gw³i Bwznv‡mi ïi"|ÒAwv`‡z ci‡gk¦i AvKvk I cw\_exi mwói KvR ïi"Ki‡jbÓ (Awv` 1:1)|wzwb`k" I A`k" me wKQiB mwóKz®

mKj mwói tkồ ntjv gybyl | mwói tkô ntql ^vaxb B"Qvi etj gybyl cyc KtitQ| gybyli cytci dtj Ck‡ii tkô mwói tm³>`h©bó ev aÿsm ntqtQ| aÿstmi nyZ t\_tK gybyltK D×vi KitZB Ck¦i Zwi cyÎtK tcÑY KtitQb| cţÎi AvMgtb mwó-intm¨i cYZv jyf KtitQ| cÖg Aa¨ytq Ck‡ii AwØZxq cyÎ cðīz hxi wLtói weltq Aygiv RybtZ tctiwQ| Ayw` t\_tKB wLtó hxitZ GB bemwói inm¨ w⁻'i KtiivLv ntqwQj|

RMr myói c‡e $^{\circ}$ Kv‡bv wKQi Aw $^{-}$ Z $_{i}$ wQj bv $_{i}$  myói Rb $^{\circ}$  Ck‡ii †Kv‡bv wKQj mnvqZviI cðqvRb nqwb $_{i}$  myói gva $^{\circ}$ ‡g Ck $_{i}$  Zwi me $^{\circ}$ q  $^{\circ}$ qg Zv c $^{\circ}$ Kvk K $_{i}$ i‡Qb $_{i}$  wZwbB me $^{\circ}$ Rw $^{\circ}$ gvb ci $^{\circ}$ gk $_{i}$ | Ck $_{i}$ 0q w $^{\circ}$ ‡b RMr I gvb $_{i}$  myói K $_{i}$ i‡Qb Ges mßg w $^{\circ}$ ‡b wekðg K $_{i}$ i‡Qb $_{i}$  cð $_{i}$ Zw $^{\circ}$ ‡bi myói ci Ck $_{i}$  myói w $^{\circ}$ ‡K ZwK $_{i}$ q‡Qb $_{i}$  Zwi †Pv‡L †mme  $^{\circ}$  DËgÓ n‡q‡Q $_{i}$  I  $^{\circ}$ 0 w $^{\circ}$ ‡b, me myói †k‡I, wZwb  $^{\circ}$ 0 mg $^{-}$ 8 AwZ DËgÓ e‡j †NvIYv K $_{i}$ 1;Qb (Aw $^{\circ}$ 1:31) $_{i}$  ZvB Avgiv e $_{i}$ ‡Z cwi Ck $_{i}$ 1 i myó DËg $_{i}$ 

Dci‡gk¦i Zwi wb‡Ri cůZgwZ¶Z gvbyl‡K myvó Ki‡jb; ci‡gk‡iiB cůZgwZ¶Z Zv¢K myvó Ki‡jb: cyíl I bvix K‡i Zv‡`i myvó Ki‡jb|Ó gvbyl‡K myvói †kďb Rxe ejvi †cQ‡b KviY Av‡Q| cðavb KviYwU n‡jv, Ckļi Zwi wb‡Ri cůZgwZ¶Z gvbyl‡K myvó K‡i‡Qb| gvbyl‡K w`‡q‡Qb wb‡Ri iє, cůKwZ I ¯fve| gvbyli gv‡S Ck¦i wb‡R†KB cůKvk Ki‡jb| gvbyli mv‡\_eÜz¡¯′vcb Ki‡jb|

mywói Ab"vb" e"' I cŵ/x t\_‡K gvbyl Avjv`v| "^Kxq ^ewkţó" tm Abb" | gvbyl tKv‡bv e"' bq eis e"w³ | t`n, gb I AvZ\nq GK Abb" mywó | gvbyl i Av‡Q Ávb, eyp×, c¤Áv, weţeK I B"Qv kw³ | gvbyl AvZ\neq ghPvi AwaKvix | Ávb I fvţj vevmv w`ţq gvbyl Ckţti gnˇK Awwe®<vi Ki‡Z cvţi | Zwi gnvbyfeZv tm Abyfe Ki‡Z cvţi | Zwi tMsie I cksmv Ki‡Z cvţi | GKgvî gvbyl B mywóKZ\neq K Rvb‡Z I fvţj vevm‡Z cvţi |

má gvb‡li AvtiKwU Abb¨ ^ewkó¨ nt"Q ZvtK cjiʻl I bvix Kti mywó Kiv ntqtQ| KvtRB bi I bvix DftqB Ck‡ii cŵZgwZ®Z Mov gvbyl | gvbe e¨w³ wntmte bi I bvix mggh® vi AwaKvix| Avevi wbR wbR ^ewktó¨ Zviv bvix I cjiʻl | Zviv tKD Kvil Aaxb bq ev GKRb AvtiKRb t\_tK tQvU ev eo bq|

Ck¦i gvbyl‡K cyl1 I bvix K‡i mywó K‡i‡Qb †hb Zviv G‡K Ac‡ii Rb¨ cwic‡K n‡Z cv‡i | Ògvbyli c‡¶ GKv \_vKv fv‡jv bq; ZvB Awug Zvi R‡b¨ GgbB GKRb‡K M‡o Zjje, †h Zv‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡e, Zvi †hwM¨ m½x n‡eÓ (Aww` cy¯K 2:18) | e¨w³ wn‡m‡e Zviv GKK Avi bvix I cyj1 wn‡m‡e Zviv ci¯ú‡ii mnvqK ev cwic‡K | Zviv Df‡qB Ck‡ii `ywó‡Z AwZ DËg |

### cvV 2: myói gv‡S Ck‡ii AvZ¥ciKvk

R‡b¥i ci t\_‡K Avgvţ`i ew× N‡U Pj‡Q| GB ew×i mvţ\_ mvţ\_ Avgiv hv-wKQz†`LwQ Zvi mewKQB Ckţii mwó| AvţM Avgiv Ckţii mwóKg®l RMrmwó m¤^ţÜ AţbK wKQB wkţLwQ| GB my`i cw\_ex wbţq iPwqZvMY Q>`, KweZv, Mí, bvUK wKsev cëÜ wjţLb| wPţÎi gva¨ţgl AţbţK mwói †mŠ`h\$K cKvk Kţib| mwói †mŠ`h\$k cKvk Kţib| mwói e>`bv MxZ nq|

10 Ck‡ii myó DËg

mwółk wbłą Avgvłì Gme Dcjwäi ga" wìtą mwóKZ $^{
m R}$ B tMŠie cKvk cvą, ZwiB yMvb ną mwóKZ $^{
m R}$ K wbłą Avgvłì a "vb I mvabv e "vcK | KviY Òme wKOz Zwi ØvivB Aw  $^{
m Z}$ i tcłąwQj, Avi hv-wKOz Aw  $^{
m Z}$ i tcj, Zvi tKvłbv wKOB ZwłK e "ZxZ nąwbó (thvnb 1:1-3) | mwói gva tg wZwb wbłRłK RMłZi KvłQ cKvk KłiłQb|



mwói gv‡S Ck‡ii ciKvk

ÒAww`‡Z ci‡gk¦i AvKvk I cw\_exi mwóKvR ïi"Ki‡jbÓ (Aww` 1:1)| cweÎ kvţ¯į GB c<u>Ö</u>g jvBbwU Ck‡ii mwóKv‡Ri mPbv ckkvk Kţi| Gi gaï w`ţq Avgiv eySţZ cwwi Ck¦i Zwi wbţRţK Qvov Abï hv-wKQywe`ïgvb mg¯-wKQB iPbv KţiţQb| wZwbB GKgvÎ mwóKZP| G RMţZ hv-wKQi Aw¯Z¡AvţQ mg¯ĺB Zwi Øviv iwPZ nţqţQ|

CK¦icţÎi AvMg‡bi gva¨ţg Zwi mwóKv‡Ri cҰZv wZwb ckkk KţiţQb| Avmţj wZwbB Awv`, wZwbB Ašţ mewKQzwbf® Kţi Zwi Ici| mewKQzi ga¨ w`ţq gjZ wZwb wb‡RţKB ckkk KţiţQb| whwb gvbţli KvţQ wb‡RţK ckkk KţiţQb Ges wb‡RţK Avil cwic¥®vţe ckkvţki Rb¨ GKwU Rwz MVb KţiţQb, wZwbB GKgvÎ Ckţi, whwb o¯^M®l cw\_ex mwó KţiţQb(Bmv 43 Ñ1)|

GB myóKţg® ga" w`ţq gjZ Ck¦i Zwi ţcŷ I fvţj vevmv‡KB gvbţIi KvţQ clkvk KţiţQb| wZwb fvţj vevmvi Drm, wZwbB fvţj vevmv| wZwbB Avgvţ`i wkwLţqţQb Kxfvţe fvţj vevm‡Z nq| myó‡K fvţj vevmv I hZætbIqvi ga" w`ţq Avgiv myóKZ@K fvţj vevm‡Z cwi|

KvR: mwói lci Qov, KweZv ev Abţ"Q` wj‡L ev wPÎ A¼b K‡i mwó m¤ú‡K®Zvgvi AbyFwZ e¨³ Ki|

### cvV 3: ctZ~K myóB DËq

Ck‡ii mKj mwó I mwói DËgZv m¤ú‡K°mwói tköb Rxe wn‡m‡e cůZvU gvbţli mg¨K Ávb \_vKv cůqvRb| Zvi tP‡q eo K\_v n‡j v whwb mewKQzmwó K‡i‡Qb Zvi m¤^‡Ü Rvbv Avgvţ`i Rb¨ LyeB ¸i½ç¥® mg¯-wKQB mwó Kiv n‡q‡Q Ck‡ii †MŠiev‡\_® me mwóB †Kv‡bv bv †Kv‡bvfvţe gvbţli Kj¨vY e‡q Av‡b| mg¯-mwóB AwZ DËg| whwb me DËg K‡i mwó K‡i‡Qb wZwb wbðq Avil KZB-bv DËg!

myói gva"tg Ck¦i wekRMtZi cY $\mathbb{Z}$ v w`tqtQb| RMr myói c‡e $\mathbb{Q}$ mewKQzwQj AÜKvi, dwKv ev kb"| kb"Zvi gvtS Ck¦i wePiY KitZb| wZwb cwi Kíbv Kitjb wZwb myóKg $\mathbb{Q}$ m $\mathbb{Z}$ wb Kiteb| tm Abynvti myói ga" w`tq wZwb Zwi me $\mathbb{Q}$ q  $\mathbb{Q}$ gZv c $\mathbb{Q}$ Vvk Kitjb| wZwb me $\mathbb{Q}$ wb citgk $\mathbb{Q}$ i| wZwb ej $\mathbb{Q}$ jb myó tnvK, Avi mvt $\mathbb{Q}$ m myó ntjv| wZwb Qq w`tb RMZ I gvby myó Kitjb Ges mßg w`tb wek $\mathbb{Q}$ g Kitjb| c $\mathbb{Q}$ Zw`tbi myói ci Ck $\mathbb{Q}$ zwi Avcb myótK  $\mathbb{Q}$ DEg $\mathbb{Q}$ 0 etj tNvIYv KtitQb| I $\mathbb{Q}$ 0 w`tb me myói tktI  $\mathbb{Q}$ 1 mg B AwZ DEg $\mathbb{Q}$ 0 etj tNvIYv KtitQb| (Aw $\mathbb{Q}$ 1:31)| Avi mßg w`tb wZwb myóKg $\mathbb{Q}$ \_tK weiwZ wbtjb|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 11

ÒDËgÓ| cồZw`ţbi myói tkţl wZwb Zwi myóţK t`Lţjb| wePvi-weţkΗ Kiţjb| wbţR wbţR gj¨vqb Kiţjb| wZwb t`Lţjb Zwi myó fvţjvB nţqţQ| wZwb Zwi myóKg®nbţq mšyó wQţjb| wZwb myLx nţq ejţjb, fvţjv A\_Pr ÒDËgÓ nţqţQ|

### KvR: †Zvgvi Pwicv‡k Kx Kx DËg wn‡m‡e Zwg †`L Zvi GKwU ZwjKv ^Zwi Ki|

Ckļi hv myvó KtitQb meB DËg| Ckļi cůZw`b Zwi tmB DËgZvtK DctfvM KtitQb| hv DËg bq Zv ntjv gvbţli cvc, gvbţli cZb| cvc Ckţii myvó bq eis gvbţli  $^{\sim}$ vaxb B $^{\sim}$ Qvi Ace $^{\sim}$ envi| tjvf I tfvM-wej wmZvi Dtİtk $^{\sim}$ fwg, Rj, evqy BZ $^{\sim}$ wi cůKwZK m $^{\sim}$ u´tK tkvlY Kiv hvq bv| gvbţli Rxetb G\_tjvi cůqvRb I  $_{\sim}$ i $^{\sim}$ Zi Acwimxg| cKwZ Avgvt`i Rxeb t`q, Lv` $^{\sim}$ t`q I Avgvt`i i $^{\sim}$ V Kti| GK DËg AvtiK DËtgi tmev Kti|

gvby myvói ci Ck¦i e‡jwQ‡jb ÒAwZ DËgÓ wKsev Òmg¯B DËgÓ| ZvB ZwgI DËg, AwwgI DËg, me gvbylB DËg| gvbyli GB DËgZv cKvk cvq Zvi Awwac‡Z¨I cKf‡Z¡| gvbyli DËgZv‡K a‡i ivL‡Z n‡j myvói DËgZv‡K i¶v Ki‡Z n‡e|

myói hZœl Zvi lci cðf $Z_i$ Ki‡Z wM‡q gvbyļ‡K Aek"B me@0g Zvi wb‡Ri DËgZv mỳ p K‡i ivL‡Z n‡e|bZev †m myó‡K DËgZvi c‡\_ cwiPwyj Z I hZœKi‡Z cvi‡e bv| myó‡K hZœKivi `wwq $Z_i$ GKwU fv‡j vevmvi `wwq $Z_i$ , `vm‡ $Z_i$ i D‡Ï‡k" bq| †fwM ev aySm Kivi Rb" bq| gvbyl myói hzæfb‡e; myól gvby‡li hzæfb|qvi D‡Ï‡k" iwPZ n‡q‡0| †mB †mev cvI qvi Kvi‡YI gvbyļ‡K myó mg $^-$ -wK0i cwZ fv‡j vevmv I KzÁzv cwKvk Ges hzeKiv cwqvRb|

cľkwZ bybyfyte AZ"yPwiZ, wbh@ZZ I tkwwIZ nt"Q| dtj cľkwZtZ Gi weie côlZwpqv t`Lv hvt"Q| eZ@yb wkívqtbi htM fwg, Rj, evqyBZ"wi` côlKwZK m¤út`i wekôg côlqvRb| thb Zv wbtRi wfZti AviI mg,× ntZ cvti| tKej ¶gZvevbt`i Rb" bq eis e"vcK `wi`mgvRtKI thb tmev KitZ cvti tmw`tK `wó ivLv`iKvi|

myói m $^{\omega}$ ú` †\_‡K †fvMwej wmZvi mvgMØ Drcv`b wbqš $^{\omega}$ Kiv`iKvi| gvb $^{\omega}$ li Rxeb †hb Avil mnR-mij n‡Z cv‡i| fwg, Rj, evqy AZ waK `wl Z nIqvi d‡j Zv gvÎ waKfv‡e Acwi "Qbel †bvsiv n‡q hv‡"Q| A\_P fwg, Rj, evqy BZ wài †m $^{\omega}$ ò h $^{\omega}$ l cweÎ Zv Av‡Q| †gvkxi Kv‡Q Ck $^{\omega}$ li R $^{\omega}$ Zv L $^{\omega}$ j †dj, †Kbbv †hLv‡b Zwg `wwo‡q AvQ Zv cweÎ fwgÓ (hvÎ v 3:5)| mgMÖmyói e "vcv‡i B Ck $^{\omega}$ li GB K\_v Lv‡U| †mB gb wb‡qB Ck $^{\omega}$ li myói gv‡S wePiY Kiv c‡qvRb| myó‡K hZetblqv I gvbyl‡K fv‡j vevmv c $^{\omega}$ qvRb| myó‡K hZeKivi I gvbyl‡K †mev Kivi ga " $^{\omega}$ 2 Ck $^{\omega}$ 4 †k †mev Kiv I fv‡j vevmv c $^{\omega}$ 4 Kvk cvq| myói DËgZvI i ¶v cvq|

KvR: †kůYi me wk¶v\_x°e,¶‡i vcY Kgm\P‡Z AskMbY Ki‡Z cv‡i |

12 Ck‡ii myó DËg

# Abkxj bx

### kb<sup>--</sup>′vb cɨY Ki :

- 1. gvb/l‡K w`tqtQb wb‡Ri i∈ ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ I ⁻^fve|
- 2. gvbţli cţ¶ ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ \_vKv fvţj v bq|
- 3. bvix I cyll wntmte Zviv ci úti i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ |
- 4. GK DËg Avţi K DËţgi ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Kţi |
- 5. myó †Kv‡bv bv †Kv‡bvfv‡e gvb‡li ÑÑÑÑÑÑ e‡q Av‡b|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

Evg cvk	Wvb cvk
K. †`n, gb I AıZ¥ıq	■ eÜZ <sub>i</sub> ⁻′vcb Ki‡jb
L. gvbţli mv‡_	<ul><li>AwaKvi x</li></ul>
M. gvby AvZ¥gh® vi	■ GK Abb" myó
N. myóKg®n‡″Q	■ AwZ DËg
0. Zviv Df‡qB Ck‡i i `wó‡Z	■ gyv³i BwZnv‡mi ïi"

### eûwbePPwb cke

1. Ck¦i wK‡mi ga" w`‡q wb‡Ri me@q ¶gZv cKvk K‡i‡Qb?

K. ev‡K"i ga" w` ‡q L. myói ga" w` ‡q

M. hxi i ga w ţq N. Avðh Kv‡Ri ga w ţq

- 2.  $Ck_i gvb_i t K myó Kti Kx wq Z_i w tjb?$ 
  - K. bZb bZb mwó Kivi
  - L. ïaytfW Kivi
  - M. cw\_exi Ici AwacË Kivi
  - N. mwó‡K hZœl i¶v Kivi|

wbtPi Abt"Q`wU cto 3 I 4 b¤^i ctkie DËi `vI :

Amag MvQcvjv †K‡U wewfbæiKg †fwN°cY° ^Zwi K‡i c $\rlap/Pii$  A\_ $^{\odot}$ DcvR $^{\odot}$  Ki‡Q| Zvi G cY° e°envi K‡i gvby wej wmZv K‡i I Ni mwR‡q wKQz myeav †fwN K‡i| Z‡e Zvi Kvi Lvbvi eR $^{\odot}$  cv‡ki b`x‡Z c‡o cwb `wlZ n‡"Q|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 13

- 3. †h wk¶v Amxtgi gtbvfvtei cwieZ® AvbtZ cvti Zv ntjv Ñ
  - i. mwó‡K fv‡j vevmvi
  - ii. mnR-mij Rxebhvc‡bi
  - iii. †fwM cwinvi Kivi

### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i l iiM. ii l iiiN. i, ii l iii

### Amx‡gi Kg®v‡Ê Kx c®kvk cvq?

- K. Ck‡ii †Mšie
- L. gvb‡li Kj¨vY
- M. wb $\ddagger$ Ri $^ ^v\_^{\circ}$
- N. mwói DËgZv

### mRbkxj cke

- 1. Ace GKnU my`i Lvgvi ^Zwi KţiţQ| Lvgvţi iţqtQ Miy wewfbœRvţZi cwwL, nwm-gyiwM, Pviv-MvQ I wewfbœ iKg dţji evMvb| cñiZwbqZ tm AţbK AvšwiKZv I fvţjvevmv wbţq G¸ţjvi hZœwbţq \_vţK| tm Lvgvţii Dbqqtbi Rb" AţbK cwiktŷ Kţi| Miyi `ya I evMvţbi dzi wewp Kţi ciPzi A\_DcvRto Kţi| wbţRi Pwn`v ciY KţiI tm `wi`ţ`i mvnvh" w`ţq \_vţK| G KvţRi ga" w`ţq Ace Ckţii tMšie I cksmv KiţQ|
  - K. lôw`‡b Ck¦i Kx myó Ki‡jb?
  - L. Ck!i †Kb gvb/J‡K Zwi cůZgwZ®Z myó K‡i‡Qb?
  - M. Ace gvb/ wntmte tKvb wqZicvjb KitQ e vL v Ki
  - N. Ac‡e® KgRvţÊ ZvţK mwói ţkb Rve ejv hvq wK bv Ñ gj "vqb Ki |

### 2. `k"Kí -1

mxgv wk¶vmd‡i gancyi A‡j wM‡q t`L‡Z tcj kvjebwU Lye my`ifv‡e mvRv‡bv, cwwLi KjKvKwj‡Z gyLi|kvje‡bi`k¨l cwi‡ek mxgv‡K gy≫ Kij|

14 Ck‡ii myó DËg

### `k"K1-2

wek¦cwitek w`etm Rqv RvbtZ cvij th, gvbţli MvQ KvUvi dtj Ges cöKwZK cwitetki h\_vh\_ hZœbv tblqvi KvitY cw\_ex Zvi cöKwZK fvimvg¨ nwitq tdjtQ| Avi G KvitYB cöZeQi wewfbœaitbi cöKwZK `ţh@M t`Lv w`t"Q| w`tbi ci w`b cw\_ex Mig ntq hvt"Q| Rqv gtb Kti mwóKZPGZ my`i cw\_ex mwó KtitQb gvbţli Rb¨, Avi gvbyl Zv aÿsm KitQ|

- K. RMr mwói c‡e<sup>e</sup>mewKQzKxiKg wQj ?
- L. Ck; †Kb gvb) ‡K Abb K‡i myó K‡i‡Qb?
- M. c<u>\bar{0}g</u> k Ktí Ckti Kx cKvk tctqtQ\bar{0} e VL V Ki
- N. mwó‡K hZœl fv‡j vevmvi gva"‡g Rqvi Rvbv `‡k"i cwieZ® Avb‡Z cv‡i e‡j Zwg g‡b Ki? †Zvgvi gZvgZ `vI |

### msw¶ß DËi cikœ

- 1. mwói cầyb D‡Ï k Kx?
- 2. qvb‡li KZ®¨Kx?
- 3. Cki lôw th Kx myó Kitib?
- 4. tgvkxtK Rjš-tSvtci gta Ckli Kx etj NQtjb?
- 5. Ck‡ii me myó †`L‡Z †Kgb?

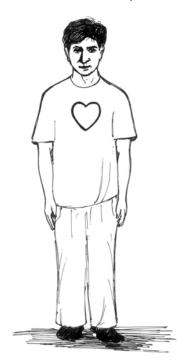
### eYĐvgjK cửc

- 1. cw\_extZ gvby myói DtÏ k m m ^tÜ eY®v Ki |
- 2. my`i clKwZ‡K i $\P$ v I hZœKivi `wqZįgvbyl‡K †`Iqv n‡q‡QÑ we‡kHY Ki|
- 3. Ckji gybyl‡K†Kb bvix I cji'l K‡i myó K‡i‡Qb Ñ we¯wiZ eY®v Ki|

# ZZxq Aa "vq

# 

Ck¦i cůZ"K gvbyl‡K wì tqtQb t`n, gb I AvZ\*v| t`nUv ntjv evBti Ges Gi PvBtZ Mfxti AvtQ Avgvt`i gb| gbUv t`Lv hvq bv, wKš' gtb Kx nt"Q ev bv- nt"Q Zv evBti t\_tK AtbKUv tevSv hvq| metPtq Mfxti ntjv Avgvt`i AvZ\*v| tmLvtb tcůQtZ Avgvt`i AtbK mgq jvtM| Z\_wc tmLvtb hv \_vtK Zv-B metPtq tewk gj"evb| Avgvt`i t`n giYkxj| t`n bó ntq tMtj gbI wbttkI ntq hvq| wKš' AvZ\*v wPiv`b wUtK \_vKte| Avgvt`i GB Agi AvZ\*vi mvt\_ Ck‡ii mv`k" itqtQ| Avgvt`i t`n, gb I AvZ\*v wgtj nq gvbemËv| GB tkô gvbemËv Avevi bvix I cy'li‡c mø| GB bvix I cy'l mggh® vi AvaKvix| Gevi Avgiv t`n, gb I AvZ\*m¤úbæGB gvbemËvi AviI Mfxi A\_@m¤útK@AewnZ ne|



† n gb I AvZ\m¤úb@gvb\

### GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv

- AvZ¥ Kx Zv e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z cvie|
- gvb‡li†`nwU AwwZ¥K mËv Øviv mÄwweZ, Zv e vL v Ki‡Z cvie
- gvbyl cyi1 I bvix i‡c m,ó, Zv eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- †`n-gb-AvZ¥ı cweÎ ivLvi Rb¨ DØy≤ ne|
- bvix-cyi1 mKj‡KB m¤§vb I k¾v Kie|

### 

gvbyl GKB mgtq ^`wnK, gvbwmK I AwwZ\K| †`n, gb I AvZ\W GK| GK\W Avtgi gta" tLvmv, kwm I exR \_vtK| me\_tjvB Avtgi Ask| wZb\W wgtjB GK\W Avg| tZg\wb t`n, gb I AvZ\W GK| Zviv GK gvb\tliB wZb\W Ask| cweî evBtetj tjLv AvtQ: Òcôfy citgk\i gw\W t\_tK ayiv wbtq gvbyltK Motjb Ges Zvi bvtK d\notin tq Zvi gta" c\notin evqymÂvi Kitjb; Avi gvbyl mRxe c\notin vx ntq DVj|0 cweî evBtetji GB evYx t\_tK Avgiv e\notin t, gvbyltK Ck\i Z\ni \notin t \text{B"OvgtZvB m\notin KtitQb| t`n, gb I AvZ\w \notin viv ^Z\ni \text{gvbyl B ntq} DtVtQ tk\th m\notin Avgiv Gevi t`n, gb I AvZ\w \notin vit K\sqrvbe|

gvbeţ`n: gvbţli ţ`n Ckţii c@ZgwZ® gh®vi Ask| ţ`n nţjv cwel AvZ\i gw`i| KviY gvbeţ`n AvZ\i Øviv mÄxweZ| gvbeţ`n wL&t`ţni Avkţq cwel AvZ\i gw`i nţq DţV| ZvB gvbţli ţ`n Lye ¸iZcY® ţ`ţni hZœv ţ`ţni cwelZvi¶v Kivi Rb¨ Avgvţ`i c@tZ"ţKi mţPZb \_vKţZ nq|

gybe‡ tni <code>i</code> <code>Z</code>; Avgiv Ck‡ii cůZgwZ $^{\phi}$ Z mớ| Ck‡ii †Kv‡bv † n †bB| wKš Ckị gyb)‡K GKwU my i † n `vb K‡i‡Qb| GB † n `k¨gyb Ges Gi gya ‡g Avgiv KvRKg $^{\phi}$ Kţi \_wwK| gybe‡ †n i‡q‡Q A‡bK¸‡jv A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ ½ gybe‡ †ni Av‡Q gy\_v, gy\_, bvK, †PvL, Kvb, nvZ, cv BZ $^{\phi}$ w `A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ ½ | cůZ $^{\phi}$ K A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ K A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ K A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ K A½c $^{\phi}$ Z $^{\phi}$ K Avgiv wPš+Kwi, gy\_ w †q K\_v ewj, Kvb w †q ïwb, †PvL w †q † wL, nvZ w †q Avgiv bybviKg KvR Kwi, cv w †q nuUvPjv ev † Šov‡ Šwo Kwi| gybe‡ †ni fwgKv LyeB ¸i ZpY $^{\phi}$  hviv wewfbæiK‡gi cůZeÜx Zv‡ i Kó † ‡L Avgiv † †ni ¸i Z¡Lye mn‡RB Abyfe Ki‡Z cwi| gyb‡e† †ni GKwU A½ weKj n‡j gyb‡li mnR I  $^{\phi}$ VrfweK Rxeb e vnZ nq| ï ay ZvB bq gybe‡ n e envi K‡i Avgiv me ai‡bi KvR K‡i \_wK| A`k¨ Ck‡ii KvR `k¨gyb gybe‡ †ni gya ‡gB m × úbænq| gyb‡li bybviKg fve I AbyfwZi c²Kvk gybe‡ †ni ga w †qB n‡q \_v‡K| A‡b‡K e‡j \_v‡Kb, gyb‡li g‡Li fvIvi †P‡q Zvi ^`wnK c²Kvk A‡bK †ewk †Rviv‡jv| ZvB gybe‡ n AwZ ¸i ZpY $^{\phi}$ 

gybeţ`ţni hZœl cwelZvi¶v Kiv: Ckţi Avgvţ`i th t`n `vb KţiţQb Zvi hZœtblqv LjeB `iKvi| AwZwi³ mvRţMvR ev `vgx `vgx wRwbmcl e¨envi Kiv gvţbB wKš'ţ`ţni hZœKiv bq| eis t`nţK cwi®vi-cwi"QbœivLv, wbqwgZ l c@qvRbxq Lvevi MbY Kiv, Amy' nţj h\_vh\_ wPwKrmv tblqv, Avenvlqv Abţhvqx AvivqcÖ tcvkvK-cwi"Q` civ, cwiwqZ cwik@, e¨vqvq l wek@q MbY Kiv weţklfvţe j¶Yxq|

t`tni htZde mvt\_ mvt\_ t`tni cwelZvi
welqwUl Avgvt`i j¶ KitZ nte|
AtbK mgq gvby bvbvfvte t`tni
Ace¨envi Kti \_vtK| thgb, bvbviKg
gv`K`e¨ tmeb Kti, t`tni mwVK hZde
bv wbtq ev wbR t`tn bvbviKg AvNvZ
Kti t`tni ¶wZmvab Kti| wKš'Ckli
Pvb Avgiv Avgvt`i wbtRt`i t`ntK
m¤§yb Kwi Ges Ab¨t`itKl m¤§yb
Kwi|



e qvtgi gva tg t tni hZc

wL6ag<sup>©</sup>l ^bwZK wk¶v 17

t`nMZ w`K t\_‡K Avgiv th thgb AvwQ wVK tmBfv‡eB wb‡R‡K MbnY Kiv Avgvţ`i `iKvi| t`‡ni AvKvi, MVb, Mv‡qi is GMţjv‡K MbnY Kivi ga" w`‡ql Avgiv Avgvţ`i t`‡ni cbZ k½vkxj nB| t`n e"envi Kţi Avgiv thb †Kv‡bv cbKvi cvc bv-Kwi| Avgvţ`i me mgq g‡b ivL‡Z n‡e th Avgvţ`i t`n cweÎ Zvi gwo`i| GB t`‡n Ckļi wb‡RB evm Kţib|

KvR: LvZv-Kjg nv‡Z bvI   wb‡	Ri LvZvq wb‡Pi QKwUi g‡Zv GKwU C	2K AuK  Dwju <del>L</del> Z A½¸‡jν hν hν
Ki‡Z cv‡i Ggb 3wU K‡i fv‡jv KvR tjL I cv‡ki R‡bi m‡½ mnfwMZv Ki		
gv_v	nvZ	Cv
†PvL	Kıb	g <u>l</u>

### G‡mv Mvb Kwi:

Avgvi th me w` ‡Z n‡e tm †Zv Rwwb |

Avgvi hZ weË, cðfy Avgvi h‡Zv evYx |

Avgvi †Pv‡Li †P‡q †` Lv Avgvi Kv‡bi †kvbv

Avgvi nv‡Zi wbc)Y †mev Avgvi Avbv‡Mvbv |

me w` ‡Z n‡e, me w` ‡Z n‡e |

### cvV 3: gvbet`tni Ace envi

Ck‡ii KvQ †\_‡K cvI qv G gnv`vb gvby memgq mwVKfvţe e¨envi Kţi bv| †`ţni Ace¨envţii dţj gvby bvbviKg RwUj tivţt Avµvš-nţ"Q| thgb: eZ@vţb GBWm tivM Zvi gţa¨ Ab¨Zg| AvZ\nZ`v KţiI gvby †`ţni Agh® v Kţi \_vţK| wbţRţK wVKfvţe MönY bv- Kiţj ev wbţRi †`nţK wbţq mšó bv- \_vKţj Avgvţ`i bvbviKg RwUjZv †`Lv w`ţZ cvţi| Afve, ¶av I `wwiţ`\*i KviţY gvby Zvi mwVK hZœAţbK mgq wbţZ cvţi bv| G KviţY Avgiv cţ\_NvţU, gqjvi gţa¨ tjvKţ`i cţo \_vKţZ †`wL| Gme `k¨ mwZ¨ `\tlRbK| KlbI KlbI gvby gvbylţK kvixwiKfvţe wbh@Zb Kţi \_vţK| AţbK mgq L\pI Kţi \_vţK| AvRKvj Avgiv cluZw`b Zv ïbţZ I †`LţZ cvB| bvix I wkkyv kvixwiKfvţe AZ¨vPwwiZ nq I th\son qiwbi wkKvi nq| GţZ gvbţIi tg\suy K gvbweK AwaKvi jwnNZ nq| `\n\@bvq KewjZ ntqI gvbţIi t`n ¶wZMO¯-nq| GKK\_vq Avgiv ejţZ cwi th, gvby KlbI wbţRi B"Qvq Avevi KlbI cwiw⁻'wZi wkKvi ntq Zvi PgrKvi G t`ţni Ace¨envi Kţi \_v\tk|

kvixwiK cůZeÜx: `yfvPiekZ wKQzwKQzgvby kvixwiK cůZeÜx wn‡m‡e Rb\MônY K‡i | Zv‡`i †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv A½ mwVK ev ~vfweKfv‡e mPj \_v‡K bv | G‡Z Zv‡`i A‡bK Kó nq | Zviv A‡b¨i I ci wbfPkxj n‡q c‡o | mgv‡Ri GB ai‡bi gvbţli cůZ Avgv‡`i `wwqZ¡i‡q‡Q | Avgiv †hb Zv‡`i cůZ mü`q nB | Zv‡`i †hb cůqvRbg‡Zv mvnvh¨-mn‡hwMZv Kwi | cweÎ evBţeţj Avgiv A‡bKevi †`‡LwQ, hxky GBme c½y †Lwov, `wónxb, †evev gvbyl‡K mȳ' K‡i Z‡j‡Qb | GBfv‡e wZwb Zvţ`i cůZ m¤§yb †`wL‡q‡Qb |

KvR: ^`wnK cliZeÜx fvB‡evbţ`i cliZ Avgvţ`i KiYxq Kx? `ţj AvţjvPbv Ki| †Zvgvţ`i ewoi Av‡kcv‡k †Kv‡bv cliZeÜx \_vKţj †Zvgiv `je× nţq Zvţ`i †`LţZ hvlqvi wmÜvš-wbţZ cvi| Gici Zvţ`i Rb¨ Kx Kiv hvq Zvi wm×vš-bvl| cw 4: qb I qtbi i Zi

Ck¦i Avgvt`i f`n I AvZ\vii mvt\_ w`tqtQb GKvU gb | GB gb w`tq Avgiv wPšvfvebv KitZ cwwi | hv wPšv-Kwi Zv Abyfe Kwi Ges hv Abyfe Kwi Zv-B Avgiv KvtR cwiYZ Kwi | GB KvitY gtbi ¸i\overline{Z}i AZ\varaK | gb t\_tK Avgiv cvB gvbwmK kw³ | gbxIx\vVY etjtQb, gvbytIi gb AtbK kw³kvjx | gb t\_tK Avtm B\overline{Q}vkw³ | gtbi tRvi ev kw³tK ej v nq gtbvej | GB gtbvej ntj v gvbytIi GKwU c\u00e4vb Pwyi Kvkw³ | GwU cweî AvZ\vii GKwU wetkI `vb | ZvB gtbi mȳ'Zv I cweî Zv wetkI ¸i\overline{Z}c\u00e4\u00f8 GgbwK kvixwiK mȳ'Zv ev Amȳ'ZvI wbf\u00e4 Kti gvbytIi gtbi mȳ'Zv ev Amȳ'Zvi Ici | Ab\viitK Avevi t`tni mȳ'Zv ev Amȳ'Zv gtbi Ici c\u00e4\u00f8 we kitz cvti | t`n fvtj v \_vKtj c\u00e4q btl tvivc ntq hvq | ZvB gvbyl etj \_vtK- mȳ' t`n mȳ' gb | gtbi cwi i ×Zv I cweî Zvi Ici wbf\u00e4 Kti gvbytIi AvZ\vii mȳ'ZvI | gb hw` etj th Awg Aci va Kti wQ Zte Zv AvZ\vq c\u00f4ek Kti | G Kvi ty gtbi c\u00e4Kvk fw½i gva\vit gvbyl Zvi t\u00e4\u00f4v e\u00e4 gvbyl wUtKB c\u00e4Kvk Kti \_vtK|

g‡bi ¸iZ¡A‡bK| g‡bi mȳ′Zv I ¯^vfweKZvi I ci wbf® K‡i GKRb gvbţIi mȳ′-¯^vfweK Rxeb|

GgbwK kvixwiK mȳ'Zvi tPtqI gtbi ev gvbwmK mȳ'Zv AtbK tewk jiZcY\varphi KviY kvixwiKfvte wKQbUv Amȳ' ntj I ¯^vfweK Rxeb Pwyjtq tb I qv hvq | wKš'GKRb gvby hLb gtbi w`K ev gvbwmKfvte Amȳ' nq ZLb ¯^vfweKZv i¶v Kiv m¤\varphe nq bv | gb ntj v Avgvt` i Pwyj Kvkw³ | gtbi kw³ ntj v eyv× I B"Qvkw³ | eyv× w`tq Avgiv hyy³msMZ wPš⊬KitZ cwi | B"Qvkw³ Øviv wbqwš½ nq Avgvt` i Rxeb | B"Qvkw³ †\_tK Rb\tau tbq gvbţli ¯^vaxbZv | GB ¯^vaxbZv t\_tK Avtm fvtj v ev g›` tevSvi ¶gZv ev wePviteva | wPšvkw³ mwVK \_vKtj gvbţli Ab¨ me KvR mwVKfvte mym¤úbænq | eZ\varphe vtb Avgiv t`wL ^eÁwbKfvte gb wbqš‡Yi Rb¨ wewfbæDcvq wba\varpha Y Kiv nt"Q |

Avgv‡`i wekļtmi RxetbI g‡bi ¸i $\mathbb{Z}_i$ I cð Fve A‡bK| wekļm I gb ci $\overline{\phantom{a}}$ úi m $\mathbb{Z}$ úwK $\mathbb{Z}$ | wekļmc $\mathbb{Z}$ eAvPiY I KvRmgn cwiPwj $\mathbb{Z}$  I wbqw $\mathbb{Z}$ Z nq gb Øviv| Av $\mathbb{Z}$ Vc $\mathbb{Z}$ Cq I `p g‡bve‡ji Kvi‡YB wekļtmi Rb $\overline{\phantom{a}}$ mva $\mathbb{Z}$ mva $\mathbb{Z}$ Vxiv Rxeb w`‡ $\mathbb{Z}$ †c‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 b $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 bvbviKg Kó‡f $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 wbh $\mathbb{Z}$ 2 m $\mathbb{Z}$ 2 tc‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 c‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 bvbviKg Kó‡f $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 wbh $\mathbb{Z}$ 2 m $\mathbb{Z}$ 2 tc‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 3 tc‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 c‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 bvbviKg Kó‡f $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 m $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 c‡i $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 7 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 8 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 1 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 2 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 3 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 4 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 5 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 6 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 8 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 9 kc $\mathbb{Z}$ 

Avevi A‡bK mgq Avgiv j ¶ Kwi th, kvixwi Kfv‡e Amȳ' ev cůZeÜx n‡j I g‡bi `pZv I D"PZi wPšvkw³i Kvi‡Y gvby A‡bK ¸i Zc¥°Ae`vb ivL‡Z cv‡i | Avgiv ^eÁwbK w÷‡db nwKÝ I †n‡j b †Kjv‡i i bvg GLv‡b  $^{\circ}$ iY Ki‡Z cwi | Zwiv ^`wnK cůZeÜx n‡j I Zu‡` i `p g‡bvej wQj | G Kvi‡Y Zwiv gvbeRwzi Rb¯  $^{\circ}$ iYxq Ae`vb ivL‡Z m¶g n‡q‡0b | Avevi A‡bK mgq Avgiv j¶ K‡i \_wwK th gvb‡l i kvixwi K mȳ'ZvI g‡bi mȳ'Zvi m‡½ m $^{\circ}$ úwK½ | gb mȳ' I fv‡j v bv \_vK‡j gvby A‡bKevi Amȳ' n‡q c‡o | AvRKvj cůqB Avgiv i‡b \_wwK AwZwi  $^{\circ}$  `yvðš $^{\circ}$  I gvbwmK Pv‡ci Kvi‡Y gvb‡l i D"P i $^{\circ}$ Pvc, ü $^{\circ}$ ‡ivM, Wvqv‡ewUm ev gvbwmK †ivM n‡q \_v‡K | gb fv‡j v bv \_vK‡j Ab¯ †Kv‡bv wKQyKi‡Z I fv‡j v jv‡M bv | GKK\_vq ej‡Z cwwi gb Lvivc n‡j me Lvivc n‡q hvq | gb‡K mwVKfv‡e cwi Pvj bv I wbqš $^{\circ}$ Y Ki‡Z cvi‡j me KvR my $^{\circ}$ i I mwVKfv‡e nq | G Kvi‡Y eoiv memgq †Zvgv‡ $^{\circ}$ i e‡j \_v‡Kb gb  $^{\circ}$ vI, g‡bv‡hvMx nI, me Kv‡R g‡bwbtek Ki |

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 19

### g‡bi KvR

gtbi ¸iZ¡Avgiv wbðq eßtZ tctiwQ| Gevi Avgiv t`Le gtbi KtqKwU ¸iZcY°KvR|

1 | †PvL †hgb †`‡ni cÖxc I mewKOz†`L‡Z mvnvh" K‡i †Zgwb gb n‡jv Ava"wvZ\K Rxe‡bi kw³ | GB kw³‡K Avgiv e‡j \_wvK Aš-\@o, hvi ga" w`‡q Avgiv we‡ePbv Ki‡Z cwi |

- 2 | gb tMvUv gvbV wU‡K Pvj vg I wbqš½ K‡i |
- 3| gb wPš+Ki‡Z I †Kv‡bv weI‡q wm×vš-wb‡Z mvnvh¨ K‡i|
- 4| gb †Kv‡bv wel‡qi hyv³msMZ we‡k\\P\Y mvnvh" K‡i|
- 5 | gtbi GKvMZv †Kvtbv weltq mvdj AR\$b mvnvh Kti |

### gb fvtjv ivLvi Dcvq

AtbK mgq Lye mntRB Avgvt`i gb Lvivc ntq hvq| gtbi \_itZi KvitYB Avgvt`i gb fvtjv ivLtZ nte| tmBRb Avgvt`i Rvbv`iKvi Kxfvte gb fvtjv ivLv hvq| wbtP KtqKwU welq Dtj 上Kiv ntjv:

- 1| me weltq Cktii Ici wekl/m I Av-'v ivLv;
- 2 | AvZ\uek\m ivLv;
- 3 | BwZevPK g‡bvfve †cvlY Kiv I Ackw³i Øviv c#fweZ bv-nlqv;
- 4| fvtjv wPš+I fvtjv KvR Kiv;
- 5 | gj "teva wbtq mr Rxeb hvcb Kiv I ^bwZK Rxeb wVK ivLv;
- 6| mevi mv‡\_ m™te ev myn¤úK®eRvq ivLv;
- 7 | mvgwwRKZvi¶vKiv, Avb>`wb‡q Drme cvjbKiv;
- 8| wbtR cwi®vi cwi"Qbœ\_vKv I cwitek my`i ivLv;
- 9 | fvtjv gvbtli mvnPh©l mwlotea"\_vKv;
- 10 | mwVK, mr gvb‡li cwiPvjbv MồnY Kiv|

GQvov Avil A‡bK welq Av‡Q hv Avgiv wb‡Rivl wPš⊬Ki‡j ejS‡Z cwwi| Z‡e Avgv‡`i gb fv‡jv ivLvi `wwqZ¡ wb‡R‡`iB|

KvR: †Zvgvi gb Lvivc n‡j Zwg Kx Ki Ges gb fv‡j v nlqvi Rb¨ Kx Ki‡Z cvi Zv †j L l `‡j mnfwMZv Ki |

### cvV 5: mËv I AvZ¥

cweî evBţeţi mëv kãwU w`ţq gvbeRxeb ev cY©gvbeeïw³‡K tevSvq| GB mëvi gvaïţg gvbţli AvZ¥ţKl tevSvq hv meţPţq tewk gj¨evb| GB AvZ\vi KviţYB gvby Ckţii c\viZgwZ\viZ cwiYZ nţqţQ| AvZ\vi gvbţli gj bwz\tevaţK tevSvq| GB mëv CkţiiB iPbv| 139 b¤^i mvgmsMxţZ Avgiv†`LţZ cvB:

Avgvi AšįZg mËv †Zvgvi B i Pbv;

gvZMtf@ZwgB tZv etb etb MtoQ Avgvq!

GB Awg, GB th mRb, KZ- by Aνδh<sup>©</sup>Aciε,

tmB tfte Kwi Awg tZvgviB vYMvb;

mevi Avovtj Awg nw'Qjvg hLb iwPZ,

tmB gvZMtf® Mfxti nw'Qj hLb GB t`tni eqb,

ZLb Avgvi mËvi †Kv‡bv wKQB †Zv wQj bv †Zvgvi A‡MvPi!

Avgiv wekym Kwi GB mëvq Ck‡ii Avevm|

#### AvZ₩

Avgiv AvtMB †R†bwQ †h Ckļi Avgvţ`i GKwU Agi AvZ\w`ţq mwó KţiţQb| GB AvZ\wi KviţYB Avgiv Ckţii c\u00ddZgwZ\u00ff †`n †\_tK AvZ\wi cv\_\u00df ntjv- †`ţni gZï AvţQ wKš' AvZ\wi KLbI giţe bv| AvZ\wi ntjv Ckţii `vb| AvZ\wit Avgiv ewj Rxeb| Ckţii AvZ\wi Avgvţ`i gţa" †`Iqv ntqtQ| cweî evBţeţj ejv AvţQ †h, Òc\u00df v ciţgkţi gwuU †\_tK aţjv wbţq gvbylţK Moţjb Ges Zvi bvţK dww`ţq Zvi gţa" c\u00df vevqymÂvi Kiţjb; Avi gvbyl mRxe c\u00df vx ntq DVj | Ó

### gvbe‡`n AwZ¥K mËv Øviv mÄxweZ

gvbyl‡K Avgiv†`n, mËv, AvZ¥- hvB ewj-bv†Kb me wgwj‡q gvbyl Avm‡j GK| A\_P^ Ck‡ii cłūZgwZPZ ^Zwigvbyl GKwU mËv hv GKB mg‡q ^`wnK I AwwZ¥K| gvb¢li†`n Ck‡ii cłūZgwZP ghP vi mnf\*Wx| ïay†`‡ni†Kv‡bv ¸i $^{2}$ i†bB| AvZ¥i ms $^{-}$ ú‡k $^{0}$ G‡m GB†`n ghP v jvf Kivi gva $^{+}$ ‡g †MŠiewwš^Z nq| AwwZ¥K mËv Øviv gvbe‡`n mÄxweZ nq, A\_P^ Rxeb cvq| GB†`n wL $^{0}$ 5†`‡ni Avk‡q cweÎ AvZ¥i gwo`i nIqvi Rb $^{-}$ m $^{0}$ 6

- 1 | AvZ\lambda I † tni m\(\time\) uK\(\time\) AwZ\lambda m\(\time\) wb\(\time\) AwZ\lambda m\(\time\) wb\(\time\) AwZ\lambda m\(\time\) wb\(\time\) AwZ\lambda wb\(\time\) Mto DtV, hvi gta\(\time\) Zvi\(\time\) fve c\(\time\) kvk cvq\(\time\)
- 2| cồZwU AwwZ¥K mËv Ck‡ii Øviv mợ, Zv kṣṇgvÎ wcZvgvZvi Øviv Drcbœbq| gvbţli AvZ¥ Awebk¦i| g"Zĩi mgq t`n t\_‡K wew"Qbœnţjl Zv wKš'aŸsm nţq hvq bv| Avgiv G-l wekļm Kwi, Awšg w`ţb cþiwlZ t`tni mvt\_ Zv Avevi GK nţe|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 21

3 | mvaycj cö\_6v K‡ib, thb Ck¦i Zwi RbMY‡K cY@vÎvq cweî K‡i tZv‡jb: ÒZv‡`i mg¯— AvZ¥, cöY I
†`n cöFyhxi wL‡ói tmB AvMg‡bi Rb Awb>` bxq K‡i iv‡Lb|Ó GLv‡b Avgiv ejS‡Z cwi th, Ck‡ii mó
gvby Zvi Avcb thvM Zvi A‡bK tewk E‡aÿ Ges we‡kl AbyMh jv‡fi gva ‡gB tm Ck‡ii mv‡\_ wgj‡bi
Rb DbwZ n‡Z cv‡i|

GB welq\_tjv AwZ wbMp I inm¨gq| Avgvt`i ct¶ m¤úY©eyStZ cviv KwVb, wKš′wekytmi gva¨tg Avgiv Zv MồnY Kwi| GwU ntjv a¨vtbi welq|

KvR: GKwU my`i I bxie cwi‡e‡k mevB kvš-n‡q em| †PvL eÜ Ki| cwP wgwbU a¨vb Ki| †Zvgv‡K Ck¦i †`n, gb I AvZ\vv`‡q mwó K‡i‡Qb| me wgwj‡q Zwg GKRb gvby| †Zvgvi g‡a¨ Av‡Q GKwU Agi AvZ\v|

### cvV 6: gvb/ cyi1 I bvixi‡c mó

gvby thb GKv bv \_vtK, tmB Rtb Cki cotg GB my`i cw\_ex I convKj Ges Ab mewK0-myó KtitOb metktI wZwb gvbyl myó KtitOb | cotg wZwb myó Kitjb cyi1 | GB cog gvbyl ntjb Av`g | ZwtK wZwb ivLtjb -^tMP Gt`b evMvtb | wKš Cki Av`tgi wbtm½Zv eyStZ cvitjb | ZvB GKmgq Cki ejtjb: ÒgvbţIi GKv \_vKv fvtjv bq | ZvB Awwg GLb Zvi Rtb GgbB GKRbtK Mto Zjtev th ZvtK mvnvh Kite, Zvi thw mm½x nte | Ó Zvici Cki gwW v`tq -'j fwgi me RxeRš I AvKvtki cwwLtk Mto Zjtjb | Zvici gvbyltk wZwb ejtjb mg- convYt`i bvg ivLtz | gvbyl A\_or Av`g mewKQj bvg ivLtjb | wKš Gme covxi gta gvbţIi m½x nevi gtZv KvDtk cvIqv tMj bv | KviY gvbyl Ab cicwwLi tPtq Avjv`v | gvbţIi cokZ Afve wbtm½Zv ZlbI wgtUwb |

ZLb Ck; Av` $\ddagger$ gi I ci bwg $\ddagger$ q Avb $\ddagger$ j b GK Z>` $\dagger$ i fve| tm Nyg $\ddagger$ q coj| GB mgq Zvi GKwU cuRi L $\ddagger$ j wb $\ddagger$ q wZwb gvsm w` $\ddagger$ q IB RvqMwU tX $\ddagger$ K w` $\ddagger$ j b| Zvi eyK  $\dagger$ \_ $\ddagger$ K L $\ddagger$ j tbI qv tmB cuRi w` $\ddagger$ q c $\dagger$ Fy Ck; M $\ddagger$ o Z $\dagger$ j  $\ddagger$ j b GKwU bvix ev nev $\ddagger$ K, Zvici gvb $\ddagger$ I Kv $\ddagger$ Q Zv $\ddagger$ K wb $\ddagger$ q G $\ddagger$ j b| ZLb gvbyl e $\ddagger$ j DV $\dagger$ :

ÒAe‡k‡I G-B†Zv Avgvi Aw¯'i Aw¯', Avgvi gvs‡mi gvsm! Gi bvg n‡e bvix, †Kbbv bi‡`n†\_‡KB G‡K Z‡j Avbv n‡q‡Q!Ó

tmB R‡b" gvbyl Zvi wcZvgvZv‡K †Q‡o wb‡Ri ¯¿xi m‡½ wgwjZ nq Ges Zviv `ßRb GK‡`n n‡q I‡V GfvţeB mwó n‡jv cyi1 I bvix|

### bvix I ci1 mgZv I cv R"

Ck¦i c<u>0</u>ggvby Av`tgi gtZv Kti bvix A\_@r`nevtK mymó Kitjb, hvi ¯¹iє GKevti ZuiB gtZv| cw\_exi Ab¨tKvtbv mymó Aej¤^b Kti Av`tgi Rxebmwl½bxi mymó nqwb| eis gvbţli t`nwUi GK Ask wbtqB tm ^Zwi ntqtQ| ZvBtZv gvby bvixtK t`LvgvÎB eyStZ tctitQ, tm-B Zvi thwW mwl½bx| Zui mt½ Zvi t`n gtbi AvZ\*kqZv ev m¤úK©itqtQ| Zviv `BRtbB mgvbfvte gvbemËvi AwaKvix, wKš' wfbdevte| KviY cyi1 cyi1B Avi bvixB| Zvt`i `BRtbiB c0g cwiPq- Zviv qvby| Zte Zviv ci¯úţii cwiciK| G KvityB Zviv

mgZv	CV_f₹"
1   Ck¦i Zwi Avcb cůZgwZ\Z cji1‡K mwó K‡i‡Qb wZwb bvix‡KI Zwi Avcb cůZgwZ\Z mwó K‡i‡Qb	1  kvixwiK MV‡bi w`K w`‡q bvix I cy‡li wKQzwKQzwfbŒv Av‡Q  we‡kIZ cyi1 I bvixi †hŠb A½¸‡jv wfbde Gi ga¨ w`‡q cyi1 I bvix‡K Avjv`vfv‡e †Pbv hvq  ZvQvov cyi‡li †`n ZjibvgjKfv‡e k³; wKš' bvixi †`n †Kvgj  †cvkvK-cwi"Q‡`I cv_fk¨ Av‡Q
2   cyi1 †`n, gb I AvZ\vvvtq thgb gvbyl, bvixI Zvi †`n, gb I AvZ\vvvtq GKRb gvbyl	2   CkijcÖËwetkIwKQz¶gZv cji1 I bvixtft`wfbd thgb bvixt`i mšvbaviY I Rb\vtbi ¶gZv AvtQ  hv cji1t`i tbB
3  cytli thgb `wnK, AwZ\K, gvbwmK I mvgwwRK c\puqRb itqtQ gvby wntmte bvixi c\puqRbI GKB iKg	3  fve wewbgq, Av‡eM-AbyfwZ cKv‡ki †¶‡î ev KvR Kivi ai‡bi †ek wfboZv j¶Yxq  cyiʻliv A‡c¶vKZ K‡Vvi, me AbyfwZ mn‡R cKvk Ki‡Z cv‡i bv  bvixiv ZyibvgjiKfv‡e †Kvgj I Av‡eMceY
4  cytli thgb AvZ\ghPvteva I AwaKviitqt0, bvixi itqt0 mgvb ghPvteva I AwaKvi	4  cyitliv kvixwiK kw³ ev evûetj wek\mx  bvixt`i †Rvi _v‡K gb I ü`tq  bvixt`i Af¨š∔xY kw³ †ewk
5  cyilmyif AtbK ʻY bvixi gtaʻl AvtQ Ges bvixmyif AtbK ʻY cyitli gtaʻl AvtQ	5  ¸YMZ w`K †_‡K cji1   bvixi g‡a" tek cv_fK" Av‡Q
6  bvixiv cyj‡li g‡Zv th-†Kv‡bv KvR Kivi †hvM¨Zv iv‡L	6  mvgwwRK wetePbvq wetklfvte cjilkwmZ mgvtR cjillbvixi gta" ht_ó ^elg" l cv_R" Kiv nq  bvixt`i bvbvfvtetnq Kiv nq  AtbKevi Zvt`i AwaKviewÂZ Kiv nq  cjillKb"wkkj gta" mythvM-myeavi cv_R" j¶Yxq

Dc‡i Dwj wł Z welq ţj v Avgi v mvavi Yfvţe † Lqvj Kţi \_wwK | Zţe g‡bweÁvbxi v eţj \_v‡Kb † h GKRb cyţtli 51% fwl nţ v cy¹ mëv Ges ewwK 49% fwl nţ v bvi xmëv | GB `ß wgţ j nţ j v GKRb cwi cy°cyi l | Avevi GKRb bvi xi 51% fwl nţ j v bvi xmëv Ges ewwK 49% fwl nţ j v cyi l mëv | GB `ß wgţ j nţ j v GKRb cy°bvi x | wKš' cyi l l bvi x Dfţ q Ckţ i i myó | Ckţ i i `yóţ Z Zvi v mevB mgvb | Zvi v wfbænţ j l ci ūţ i i cwi cɨ K l Zvi v mgvb | Zvi v † KD † QvU ev eo bq | eis Zvi v gvby | wnţ mţ e mggh P vi AwaKvi x |

KvR: †Zvgvi cwievi ev Av‡kcv‡k cyiʻl I bvixi g‡a" th ^elg" I cv\_R"¸‡jv Zwg †`L Zvi cwPwU †jL Ges †QvU `‡j mnfwMZv Ki|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 23

### Abkxj bx

### kb<sup>--</sup>′wb cɨY Ki

- 1. mygwwRK wetePbyq wetkIfyte ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ mgytR cjil I byixi gta ^elg I cy\_fK Kiv nq |
- 2. CK: Avgvt`i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ AvZ¥ myó K‡i‡Qb|
- 3. ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ n‡j v Ck‡i i `vb|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wubcvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wvb cvk
1. AvZ¥ gvbţl i	■ ^Zwi gvby B n‡q D‡V‡Q †kô
2. gvbţli †`n	■ gj bwZ‡eva‡K tevSvq
3. gvbţli AvZ¥	■ Ck‡ii cÖnZgwnZ® gh®vi mnfvMx
4. †`n, gb I AvZ¥ı Øviv	■ Awebk¦i
5. Ck¦i Avgv‡`i	■ GKwU my`i †`n `vb K‡i‡Qb

### eûwbePPwb cke

1. Avgv‡`i Pwj Kvkw³†KvbwJ?

K. †`n

L. qb

M. cv

 $N. gv_v$ 

2. AvZ₩ ej‡Z Kx tevSvq?

K. gvb‡li mËv

L. gvbţli†`n

M. Ck#ii`vb

N. Ck‡ii mv`k¨

Abţ"Q`wU cţo 3 I 4 b¤^i c¢kie DËi `vI :

tMŠZg I thvqwKg fvţj v eÜz I Ck $\sharp$ i f³ | thvqwKg tk $\mathring{\imath}$ Y‡Z memgq wcQtbi te $\mathring{\iota}$ A e $\sharp$ m, wk $\P$ ‡Ki c $\mathring{\imath}$ kie DËi w`‡Z wØavteva K $\sharp$ i | wKš'†MŠZg Zvi wecixZ | †MŠZg, †hvqwK $\sharp$ gi GB Ae $^-$ 'v $_{j}$ ¶ K $\sharp$ i Zvi w` $\sharp$ K GwMtq Av $\sharp$ m I mvnvh $^{\circ}$  K $\sharp$ i | cieZ $\mathring{\imath}$ Z †hvqwKg we $^{\circ}$ "v $_{j}$ ‡qi weZK $^{\circ}$ C $\mathring{\imath}$ Z‡hwMZvq Ask †bq |

3. thvqwKtgi Pwitl tKvb w KwUi Afve cwijw¶Z nq?

K. ¶gZv

L. g‡bvej

M. cweÎZv

N. weklm

- 4. †MŠZţġi Pwiwl K ^ewkţó"i KviţY †m nţe Ñ
  - i. AvZ¥cŒqx
  - ii. Drmvnx
  - iii. Kó‡fMx

#### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i L. i l ii N. i, ii l iii

### mRbkxj cke

- 1. wg. thv‡m‡di `ß mšwb, iwb I myng | Lvevi LvIqvi mgq wg. thv‡md iwb‡K DrKó Lvev‡ii AskwU \_vjvq Z‡j †`b, KviY evevi B"Qv iwb Wv³vi n‡e | covi′bvq fv‡jv Kivi Rb¨ iwb I myng‡K AwZwi³ wk¶K wb‡qwM Ki‡jb | myng Zvi wb‡Ri B"Qvq covi′bv K‡i | djvd‡j †`Lv hvq, myngi GKvMiZvi Kvi‡Y cix¶vi djvdj iwbi Zijbvq fv‡jv n‡jv |
  - K. Ck¦i Av`g‡K mwó Kivi ci Kx fve‡jb?
  - L.  $AvZVI \uparrow ini m u K G K g b$ ?
  - M. †hv‡m‡di Kvh@g Øviv bvix Kx cikk cvqÑ e vL v Ki?
  - N. iwb I mygi Pwiţî i Avţjv‡K bvix I cyiţli mgZvi welqwU we‡k+Y Ki|
- 2. tmŠif gv-evevi GKgvl mšvb | wKš'Ab¨vb¨ tQtjt`i gtZv tm ¯^vfweK bq | kvixwiKfvte tm cůZeÜx | Ckţii cůZ Zvi AMva wekym | ců\_Đvq Ckţii KvtQ wbţRi KvR wbţR Kivi kw³i Rb¨ ců\_Đv KiZ | GţZ Zvi †R.Gm.wmli djvdj fvţjv nţjv | tm miKwwi ewĒ tcj | Ab¨w`ţK Zvi eÜzcjvk mȳ' nlqv mţĒ¡l is Kvţjv eţj gţbvKţó fţM | tKvţbv KvR gţbvţhvM w`ţq KiţZ cvţi bv | dţj gvbwmK Pvţci KviţY tm Amȳ' nţq cţo |
  - K. † tni htzie mvt\_ mvt\_ tKvb weltq j¶ ivLtZ nte?
  - L. gvbet`tni Ace¨envi ejtZ Kx tevSvq?
  - M. DÏxc‡K †mŠi‡fi Kx ai‡bi Pwiwl̃ K ‰wkó" cľKvk †c‡q‡Q e"vL"v Ki|
  - N. cjvk Zvi Ae⁻'v cwieZ∳b Kx Kx Dcvq Aej¤^b Ki‡Z cv‡i e‡j Zwg g‡b Ki| †Zvgvi gZvgZ `vI|

cke

msw¶ß DËi

- 1. gvbe mËv Kx Kx wb‡q nq?
- 2. gvbet`n weKj ntj Kx nq?
- 3. gvb‡li AvZ¥i mȳ′Zv wK‡mi lci wbf₽K‡i?

### eYÐvgjK ckæ

- 1. gb fvtjv ivLvi Dcvq tjv Kx Kx?
- 2. gvbe‡`n AwZ¥K mËv Øviv mÄweZ nq, e vL v Ki |
- 3. bvix I cytli ga Kvi ¶gZv I cv\_R tjv tjL

# PZ<u>ı</u> Aa q

# CVC

^^Ávtb gvby cvc KitZ cvti Avevi AtbK cvc Kiv †\_tK tm weiZI \_vKtZ cvti | ZvB gvby tK c<u>0</u>tgB cvc Kiv ev bv-Kivi GKUv wm×vš-wbtZ nq | hviv wbtRt` i M,nxZ GB wm×vtš-AUj \_vtK Zviv cweÎ Zvi ct\_ AtbK ` i AMĎni ntZ cvti | hviv wm×vš-wbtq Zv cvj b Kti bv, Zvt` i gta Aetnj vi fveB tewk | Avi hviv cvc Kiv †\_tK weiZ \_vKvi †Kvtbv wm×všB tbq bv, Zvt` i gta cvtci †PZbvi Afve | GLvtb Avgiv cvc Kx, cvtci cľKvitf` Ges cvc †\_tK gyp³j vtfi Dcvq wbtq Avtj vPbv Kie | Gi ga w`tq Avgvt` i gta cvcteva m útK© bZb †PZbv †RtM DVte |



cvţci Rb¨ AbvZß e¨w³

### GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- cvţci A\_@e vL v Ki‡Z cvie
- cvtci ckvitf` eYbv KitZ cvie
- mßwicy`g‡bi gva¨‡g agcvb I mKj ckkvi gv`K`e¨ tme‡bi nvZ t\_‡K `‡i \_vKvi Dcvq eYev Ki‡Z cvie|
- cv‡ci dj eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- cvc t\_tK gw³jvtfi Rb¨gvbţli AvKv•¶v I Dcvq eY®v KitZ cvie
- cvc KvR †\_‡K `‡i \_vKe I mr Rxeb hvc‡b DØk ne|

26 CVC

### cvV 1: cvc

th KvR, K\_v, wPšv-ev Aeţnjvi Øviv Avgiv Ckţi I gvbţli fvţjvevmvi weţiwaZv Kwi A\_ev fvţjvevmvi m¤úK© t\_tK `ţi Pţj hvB, Zv-B cvc| cvc nţjv eyx kw³, mZ¨ I ï x weţeţKi weiţx Aciva| cvţci ga¨ w`ţq Avgiv wbţRi gţa¨ A\_ev Ab¨ †Kvţbv m,ó welţq AwZwi³ Avm³ nB| GB KviţY Avgiv Ckţi I gvbyţK clkZfvţe fvţjvevmţZ e¯®nB| cvţci KviţY Avgiv Ckţi i KvQ †\_ţK `ţi mţi hvB| cvc gvbţli my`i I mţKvgj ¯^fveţK aŸsm Kţi| gvbţli e¯w³Z¡ I Pwiţlî msnwZ ev mgš^qţK bó Kţi tdţj| GLb Avgiv ejţZ cwwi, cvc nţjv wPiKvjxb ev kvkZ weavţbi wecixZagl® wPšv, B″Qv, K\_v I KvR| Aww`cvţci gţZv Avgvţ`i Ab¨ mKj cvc¸ţjv nţ~0 Aeva¨Zv I Ckţii weţiwaZv Kiv| cvc nţjv CkţiţK Dţc¶v Kţi wbţRţK fvţjvewnv ev wbţRţK clavb¨ † Iqv|

KvR: GKUzmgq bvI, bxie nII wPš⊬Ki, a¨vb Ki-Zng †Kb cvc Ki|

### cvtci cKvitf`

cvtci clkvi Amsli Avgiv AtbKfvte wewfbockg cvc Kti \_wwK| MvjvZxqt`i KvtQ ctî mvaycj etjtQb: Avgvt`i gta" GKwU wbgoZi -^fve A\_Prt`n ev AvtetMi etk Pjvi -^fve itqtQ| GB wbgoZi -^fvewU cweî AvZ\vi wetiwaZv Kti| Avi GB wbgoZi -^fvtei etk PjtjB Avgiv cvc Kwi| Gfvte th cvc\_tjv Kti \_wwKtm\_tjv ntjv: e"wfPvi, AiwPZv, D"Q,LjZv, tcšËwjKZv, Zšgšmvab, kî"Zv, weev`, ClP, tµra, tilvtiwl, gtbvgwwjb", `jv`wj, wnsmv, gvZjwg, temvgvj tfvR-Drme, Avil GB aitbi me KvR| hviv GB aitbi KvR Kti Zvt`i m¤útK°GB mZK®vYxl t`lqv AvtQ th, Zviv KLbl HkivtR" clek KitZ cvite bv|

by `wó‡KyY †\_‡K cytci †kŵYwefw Kiv hyq| thgb: cytci cŵZ g‡byfytei w`K †\_‡K GK A‡\_©cytci †kŵYwefw Kiv hyq, cwiţek-cwiw⁻'wZi `wó‡KyY †\_‡KI Kiv hyq| Avevi Ckļi, cŵZţekx ev wb‡Ri wei‡× cyc, AwZ‡K I ^`wnK Kj J Zv, Avevi wPš+, K\_v, KyR ev Ae‡nj yRwbZ cyc- Gme `wó‡KyY †\_‡KI cytci †kŵYwefw Kiv hyq| c½ţg †`Lv hyK cytci ¸i‡Z $_i$ i w`KUv| cytci ¸i $_i$ Z $_i$ Abyny‡i cyc‡K `ßfy‡M fw Kiv hyq| h\_v: gyivZ‡K cyc I j Nycyc| wb‡P GB `ßiKg cyc m¤ú‡K $_i$ Ne¯wiZ Av‡j yPbv Kiv n‡jv|

### gvivZ#K cvc I jNycvc

gvivZ\K cvc ntjv Cktii weavb ¸i'Zifvte j•Nb Kiv| GB cvtci dtj gvb\tli Aš\tii fvtjvevmv bó ntq hvq| wbg\tili ^fvtei c\tilde{u}Z Avm³ ntq Rxetbi cig I Pig j¶" Cktii KvQ t\_tK tm AtbK `\tili mti hvq| Ck\ti, whwb cig m\tilde{u}, Z\tili KvQ t\_tK gvb\tilde{u} wew'\tilde{u}b\tilde{u}b\tilde{u} + vq| Rxetbi c\tilde{u}Yk\tilde{u}³ fvtjvevmv bó ntq hvq| gvivZ\K cvtci dtj gvb\tilde{u} AvZ\tili w`Kt\_tK gti hvq| thgb: gvb\tilde{u} L\tilde{u} Kiv, Ck\tilde{u}b\tilde{v} Kiv BZ\tilde{u}v\tilde{u}|

Ab`w`‡K jNycvc n‡jv Kg ¸i'Zi wel‡q ^bwZK weav‡bi wb‡`@kZ bwwZ Agvb` Kiv| A\_@r mvgvb` wel‡q gvbyl hLb Ck‡ii Aeva` nq ZLb Avgiv Zv‡K ewj jNycvc| A‡bK mgq gvbyl GB KvR¸‡jv K‡i cY®Ávb A\_ev m¤úY®m¤§wZ Qvov| GLv‡b gvb‡li Aš‡ii fv‡jvevmv mvgvb` cwigv‡Y e`vnZ n‡Z cv‡i| Z‡e jNycv‡ci Kvi‡Y fv‡jvevmv `ye® nq| thgb: wg\_`v K\_v ejv, gvÎ wwZwi³ nwm-Zvgvkv Kiv, AZ`waK K\_v ejv BZ`w`| wb‡P gvivZ\K cvc I jNycv‡ci ZijbvgjK Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡jv:

uL6ag®l ^buZK uk¶v 27

### gvivZ#K cvc I j Nycvc

gvi vZ¥K cvc	j Nycvc
1  ¸iZi wel‡q Ck‡ii weavb Agvb¨ Kiv	1  mvgvb" ev †QvU wel‡q Ck‡ii weavb Agvb" Kiv
2  fvtjvevmv wlottkl ntq tMtj Ges Hk KiYv ewÂZ ntj gvbyl gvivZ¥K cvc Kti	2  jNycvtc fvtjvevmv`ppntq hvq  Zte cweîKvix Kcv, Cktii mvt_ eÜZ; fvtjvevmv Z_v kvkZ myl t_tK gvbyl cytivcyni ewÂZ nq bv
3  wet@l mnKvti, myPwšZfvte g>`tK tetQ tblqv gvivZ\K cvtci wetkl ^ewkó"	3   AÁZv ev c‡ivcyvi b-e‡S AvÁvj•Nb KivjNy cv‡ci^ewkó"
4  e'w³, 'vb ev mg‡qi welqwU we‡klfv‡e j¶Yxq  thgb: GKRb AcwiwPZ tjv‡Ki cÖZ mwnsm nevi tP‡q wb‡Ri Rb¥vZv wcZvgvZvi cÖZ mwnsm nlqv wbðqB AwaKZi gvivZ¥K welq	4  jNy cv‡ci †ejvql welqwU c‡hvR¨ Z‡e wKQyUv wkw_jZvAv‡Q

cvc weltq Mfxifvte RvbtZ ntj KtqKwU welq Avgvt`i gtb ivLv Avek K| welq tjv wbtP Dtj \( \subseteq \text{Kiv ntjv:} \)

- 1 | Ck‡ii ¶gv, cwiÎvY | Hk Kçvq me®v wekļm Kiv | KviY wZwb Amxgi‡c ¶gvkxj | wZwb memgq A‡c¶v K‡ib KLb Avgiv Zwi Kv‡Q wd‡i Avme | cvc †\_‡K Avgv‡`i i¶v Kivi Rb¨Ck¦i Zwi GKgvÎ cyl hxi'‡K cw\_ex‡Z cwV‡q‡Qb |
- 2 | KLbI wbivk bv-nlqv | Ck‡ii Ici memgq Av-'v I Avkv ivLv |
- 3 | cvc m¤ú‡K®Avgv‡`i m‡PZb nIqv|
- 4 | cv‡ci c\_ cwinvi Kivi B"Qv \_vKv|
- 5 | mwVK weteK Mto †Zvjv I wetetKi wbt`RgtZv c\_ Pjv|
- 6 | wb‡Ri ^vaxb B"Qvi mwVK e envi Kiv|
- 7 | Ckji cvctK Nyv Ktib Zte cvcxtK bq- GK\_v memgq gtb ivLv

KVR: cuPvU gvivZ\K cvc I cvPvU j Nycv\ci bvg tj L |

### cvV 2: Ck‡ii `k AvÁvi wei‡× cvc

Ckļi Avgvţ`i `kwU weţkI AvÁv w`ţqtQb thb Avgiv GB cw\_extZ Zwi ct\_ Pj‡Z cwwi I cwel Rxeb hvcb Ki‡Z cwwi | c‡e®Avgiv AvÁv¸ţjv m¤úţK®Ávb jvf KţiwQ| cwel Rxeb hvcb Kivi I cvc t\_‡K weiZ t\_‡K myct\_ Pjvi Rb" GB AvÁv¸ţjvi g‡a" mȳuó wbţ`Rbv i‡qtQ| G¸ţjv cvj‡b e"\_@n‡j Avgiv cvc Kţi \_wwK| A\_\P AvÁv¸ţjvi g‡a" th wbţIavÁv¸ţjv i‡qtQ Zvi g‡a" cvc m¤úţK\P aviYv t`Iqv Av‡Q| `k AvÁvi wei‡× Avgiv thfvţe cvc Kţi \_wwK tm ¸ţjv nţjv:

- 1 | Ck; e ZxZ Ab † eZvi cRv K; ev Ab wKQtZ Avm nlqv
- 2 | Ck‡ii cweî bv‡gi Aegvbbv K‡i | AKvi‡Y Ck‡ii bvg wb‡q |

28 CVC

- 3 | wekilgevi cvjb bv-Kti I clify cliksmv bv-Kti |
- 4 | wcZvgvZv I \_iiRb‡K m¤§vb bv-K‡i |
- 5 | binZ"v K‡i |
- 6| e"wfPvi Kţi ev A‰ea m¤úK@i‡L|
- 7 | Pwi K‡i |
- $8 \mid wg_v K_v etj ev wg_v mv\P^v \hat{q}$
- 9| Atb"i wRwbtm tjvf Kti|
- 10 | A‡b¨i ¬^vgx ev ¬x‡Z †j vf K‡i |

KvR: Zwg Kxfvte`k AvÁvi weit× cvc bv-Kti PjtZ cvi Zv wPšr-Kti tjL|

#### cvc-c@YZv

cvc t\_‡K cv‡ci Rb¥nq ev cvc-cė̃YZv ew× cvq| evievi GKB cvcKvR wicj Rb¥t`q| mvZwU we‡kI cvc ^fve‡K ejv nq mßwicj bvg¸‡jv n‡jv: AnsKvi, †jvf, Cl®, †µva, KvgyKZv, †cUKZv I Avjm"| G¸‡jv cv‡ci cė̃vb KviY ev G¸‡jv Ab"b" AviI cvc ev Kcė̃yė̃i Rb¥t`q| wb‡P GB mvZwU wicy ev cvc-cė̃YZvi e vL"v Kiv n‡jv:

- 1 | AnsKvi : wbtRtK Atbii tPtq eo fvev ev tkô Ávb Kiv; wbtRtK ev AwugZtK cðavbii lqv | AnsKvtii KvitY gvbyl Ckti I gvbyltk m¤§vb Kiv t\_tk weiZ \_vtk | Avgiv Rwwb, ^M°Zt`i cZb ntqwQj KviY Zviv wbtRt`itK eo gtb KtiwQj Avi Cktii wetiwaZv KtiwQj | Avgvt`i Aww`wcZvgvZvI Cktii mgvb ntZ tPtqwQtjb etj Zwiv Aevai ntqwQtjb I cvc KtiwQtjb | eZ@vbKvtjI Avgiv t`wL Ggb AtbK gvbyl AvtQ hvt`i AtbK abm¤ú` ev UvKvcqmv AvtQ etj Zviv Abit`i Lye tnq gtb Kti | AtbtK Zvt`i AtbK eyv ev wetkI \_Y AvtQ etj I Zviv wbtRt`i Lye eo gtb Kti, Avi Lye AnsKvix ntq DtV | Gfvte AvgivI AtbK mgq AnsKvi Kti cvc Kwi |
- 2 | tjvf: hv Avgvi bq ev cvevi m¤lebvI tbB Zv wb‡Ri Kti cvevi evmbv ev AvKv•¶v | tjvtfi ekeZlentqI gvby cvc Kti \_vtK | th wRwbm Avgvi wb‡Ri bq Zv Avwg wb‡Ri Kti tctZ PvBtj Avwg tjvf Kti cvc Kwi | thgb, Kvtm GK eÜzAtbK my`i GKwU Kjg -<tj wbtq Gtjv, tmwU t`tL Avwg nqtZv gtb gtb ejwQ, GB KjgwU Avgvi PvB | Gfvte Atbii wRwbtmi cliZ Avgiv tjvf Kti cvc Kwi |
- $3 \mid Cl$  Atb" i fvtjv ev my mn" KitZ bv- cviv ev Zvi Rb" gtb gtb Kó cvlqv| Cl Pntjv Atb" i fvtjv mn" KitZ bv- cviv ev Atb" i fvtjvi Rb" gb Lvivc Kiv| AtbKevi Avgvt i GiKg nq| D`vniY-^ie, Kvtm th tgtqwU ev t0tjwU c $\underline{0}$ g nq ev wk  $\P$ K nqtZv ev tKvtbv GK wk  $\P$ v\_A c $\underline{0}$ Z GKUytewk gtbvthvM t`b| Awg Zv mn" KitZ cwwi bv| gtb gtb Avgvi Lye ivM nq| Zvi weit× bvbvi Kg K\_vl ewj| Cl ReivqY ntq Avgiv GtK Atb" i  $\P$ wZ KitZ cwwi| Cl ReivqY ntq dwiwmiv hxitK  $\mu$ tk w`tq tgtiwQj|

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 29

4 | tµva: tKvtbv weltq titM hvlqv | tµva ev ivM ntjv tKvtbv weltq wbtRi tgRvR wbqštY ivLtZ bv cviv | ïayZvB bq, titM wMtq ¶wZKi wKOzKti tdjv | Avgiv ejtZ ïwb titM tMtj gvbJ eb cïi gtZv wnsmantq hvq |



tuvtai KvitY SMov

wb‡RivI j¶" Kwi, ti‡M wM‡q Avgiv cwiţek bó Kwi, Lvivc K\_v eţj tdwj, wRwbmcî tf‡0 tdwj, Ab"‡K AvNvZ Kwi| KL‡bv KL‡bv ti‡M wM‡q GK gvbyl Ab" gvbyl‡K tg‡iI td‡j| wKš'ivM Kţi ¶wZKi wK0yKţi Zvi cţi gvbyl wb‡Ri Aciva e߇Z cvţi I AbyZß ng|

- 5 | KvgyKZv: thšbevmbv| wecixZ wj‡½i (mg wj‡½iI n‡Z cv‡i) KvD‡K wb‡Ri Avb>` ev tfv‡Mi Rb¨GKvš-fv‡e Kvgbv Kiv ev tc‡Z PvIqv| KvgyKZv n‡jv gvb‡Ii A`g¨thšbevmbv| Kv‡gi e‡k c‡o gvby A‡bK cvc K‡i \_v‡K| AvRKvj Avgiv cöqB t`wL I ï‡b \_wwK KZiKg thšb AbvPvi NU‡Q| wkï, hyeZx- †KD wbivcËv cv‡"Q bv| thšbcëyje gvbyl‡K cï‡Z cwiYZ K‡i | hviv mshgx bq Zviv bvbvfv‡e cvc K‡i \_v‡K|
- 6| tcUkZv: Lvev‡ii cÖZ AwZwi³ tjvf| cÖqvR‡bi AwZwi³ tL‡Z Pvlqv l Lvlqv, evi evi tL‡Z Pvlqv ev `B‡Pv‡L hv t`‡L ZvB tL‡Z Pvlqv l Lvlqv| te¢p \_vKvi Rb¨ Avgv‡`i Lv`¨ `iKvi| wKš'cÖqqvR‡bi AwZwi³ Lvevi Lvlqv cvc| tcUkZvi Kvi‡Y gvb‡li bvbviKg Am/Lwem/Ll n‡Z cv‡i|

cvV 3: mßwi cy`gb

mßwicyth‡nZzcvc ew×i mnvqK ZvB Avgvt`i wkL‡Z n‡e Kxfvţe Avgiv GB wicyţţjvţK ek Ki‡Z cwi |

- 1 | bqZvi Abkxjb, wb‡Ri q‡Zv K‡i Ab mKj‡KI \_iZ;†`lqv I m¤§vb Kiv;
- 2 | tjvf bv-Kti wbtRi hv ev hZUKzAvtQ Zv wbtq mšó vKv;
- 3 | Atb"i fvtjvtZ Lyk nlqv I Avb>`Kiv, cksmv Kiv I CkfitK ab"ev` †`lqv;
- 4| DMÖ-^fve cwinvi K‡i mewKQ‡Z I me Ae-'vq †Kvgj I g; yAvPiY Kiv;
- 5 mshg ‡Yi Abkxjb Kiv;
- 6 | cwi wg Z Avnvi Mön‡Yi Af vm Kiv;
- 7 | mKj weltq h\_vmva" †Póv Kiv Ges Aeţnjv bv- Kiv

KvR: mßwicji g‡a¨†Kvb&wZbwUwicji ekeZiPn‡q Zwg tewk cvc Ki? Avi cvc bv- Kivi kw³ †P‡q Ck‡ii Kv‡Q GKwU cö\_®v †jL| 30 CIC

### cv‡ci di

Avgiv mevB fvtjv, my`i I myL Rxeb hvcb KitZ PvB| mevi mvt\_ wgtjwgtk \_vKtZ PvB| cy\_ex my`i tnvK, me RvqMvq kwmš-weivR KitK, tKv\_vI tKvtbv hyk-weev` bv NUK- GUvB Avgvt`i mevi Kvgbv| wKš'c@Zw`b Avgiv bvbvfvte Kó cvB, Avgiv GtK Ab"tK Kó w`tq \_wwK| wbtRt`i cvc ^fvtei th dj Zv Avgiv Pwwiw`tK t`LtZ cvB| A\_@r Avgvt`i cvtci dj Avgiv tfvM Kti \_wwK| cvtci dtj Avgvt`i gta" t`Lv hvq:

- 1 | Akwš-I Awgi
- 2| `tL | hš\/v
- 3 | bvbvi Kg Amy Zv
- 4 | weev` | wet"Q`
- 5 | hy I qvivqwi
- 6 Ab"vq I Ab"vh"Zv
- 7 | Ck | I gvb‡li m‡½ m¤úK®bó
- 8 | wbtm1/2Zv
- 9 | nZvkv I wbivkv

10| g**Z**ï

KvR: cv‡ci d‡j †Zvgvi e w³MZ Rxe‡b Kx nq Zv `‡j mnfwMZv Ki Ges GKwU †cv÷vi ^Zwi Ki|

### cvV 4: cvc t\_tK gw3jvtfi Dcvq

cweî g½jmgvPvţii gţa" Avgiv ţ`LţZ cvB cvcx gvbţli cÖZ hxi wLţói `qvi cKvk| thvţmţdi wbKU ^M®Z eţjwQţjb: ÒZwg Zwi bvg ivLţe hxky, KviY wZwbB wbR RbMYţK Zvţ`i cvc t\_ţK gy³ Kiţeb|Ó gw³i ms¯<vi wLtochvţ`i tejvql GKB K\_v cthvR": ÒAvgvi i³, bemwÜi i³, hv AţbţKi Rb" cvcţgvPţbi Dţl'ţk" cwzZz|Ó Avgvţ`i tKvţbvie mvnvh" Qvov wZwb Avgvţ`i mwó KţiţQb, wKš'Avgvţ`i mnţhwMZv Qvov wZwb Avgvţ`i cwiîvY mvab Kţib bv| wKš'gyv³jvţfi AţbK Dcvq wZwb w`ţqţQb| wbţP wKQzDcvq Zţj aiv nţjv:

- 1 | wetetKi mZZv I gyp³jvtfi Avkvq cvc m¤útK@mtPZb nIqv;
- 2 | wbtRtK cvcx etj -^xKvi Kiv;
- 3 | bg Fvte wbtRi cvc -^xKvi Kiv;
- 4 | cv‡ci Rb" AbyZvc Kiv;
- 5 | choivq cvc bv-Kivi côZÁv Kiv;

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 31

6 | Ck‡ii `qv I Kcvq wekļm ivLv;

7 | ¶gv Kiv I ¶gv `v‡bi g‡bvfve †cvIY Kiv;

8 | cvc<sup>-</sup>/xKvi I wL6c6nv MhY Kiv;

9| gb cwieZ® Kiv I ~\vaxb B"Qvi mwVK e"envi Kiv;

10 | cweî AvZ\\\ K M\\\ K iv I Zwi \tc\\\ Yv g\\\ Zv Pjv;

11 | wbqwgZ c0\_6v I cweî evBţej cvV Kiv;

12 | Ck|i I c@Z‡ekx‡`i mv‡\_ mwVK m¤úK®eRvq ivLv|

### $\label{eq:KvR: `B`$i wgtj wbtPi mvgmsMxZwU cli_bv Ktiv|} KvR: `B`tj wgtj wbtPi mvgmsMxZwU cli_bv Ktiv|$

I tMv Ckti, tK \_vKtZ cvite ej, tZvgvi Avevtm?

†K-B ev evm Ki‡e †Zvgvi cweÎ ce₽Z?

Awb>` hvi AvPiY,

b"vqag@h cvj b K‡i,

 $AŠi \uparrow_{K} th mZ^{T} fvIx$ 

hvi imbv K‡i bv ciwb>`v,

fvBtqi th Kti bv AcKvi,

cäZ‡ekxi th i Uvq bv `bvg,

åó‡K †h AeÁvi †Pv‡L †`‡L,

Ck¦i f3Rb‡K m¤§bB K‡i,

¶wZ ntj I Avcb kct\_i th Kti bv Ab~\_v,

FY w tq th tbq bv tKvtbv my,

wbt`vPli ¶wZ Ki‡Z th tbq bv tKv‡bv Nyl,

GgbB hvi AvPiY, tm tZv tKvtbv wKQtZB Ujte bv KLtbv

KvR: Kxfvte cvc t\_tK gw³jvf Kiv hvq c<u>Ö</u>tg Zv`tj AvtjvPbv Ki| Zvici e`w³MZfvte bxie a`vb Ki, wb†R wb†R msKí bvI - Zwg Kxfvte cvtci c\_ Z`vM Kite|

# Abkxj bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′wb cɨY Ki

- 1. cvc t\_tK cvtci ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ ng |
- 2. †etP\_vKvi Rb Avgvt i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ i Kvi |
- 3. CIPnţj v Aţb¨i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ mn¨ Ki‡Z bv cviv
- 4. ivM Kţi ¶wZKi wKQzKţi Zvi cţi gvbJ wbţRi ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ eßţZ cvţi |
- 5. tjvtfi ekeZPntq gvbl NNNNNNNN Kti \_vtK |

32 CVC

# evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wvb cvk
1. cvc gvbţli my`i l mţKvgj <sup>-</sup> ^fve‡K	■ j Nycvc
2. †QvU wel‡q Ck‡ii weavb Agvb¨ KivB	<ul><li>cvcx‡K bq</li></ul>
3. Ck¦i cvc‡K N,Yv K‡ib	■ Pwi Kiv
4. `k AvÁvi cvc n‡j v	■ aŸsm K‡i
5. CI CivqY n‡q Avgiv	■ Ab <u>/</u> Zß nq
	■ G‡K A‡b¨i ¶wZ Kwi

#### eûwbePPwb cke

1. cvtci iZiAbynvti cvctK KqfvtM fvM Kiv hvq?

K. `B fvtM

L. wZb fv‡M

M. Pvi fv‡M

N. cwP fv‡M

2. tµva‡K `gb Kiv hvq

i. ¶gv K‡i

ii. ^ahkxj n‡q

iv. c@\_@v I evBţej cvV Kţi

wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i l iiM. ii l iiiN. i, ii l iii

wbtPi Abt"Q`wU cto 3 I 4 b¤^i ctkie DËi `vI

i vûj Ng †\_‡K †`wi K‡i I‡V ZvB mgqg‡Zv †Kv‡bv KvRB Ki‡Z cv‡i bv| GKw`b m $\dot{U}$ "vq cwiewiK c $\dot{0}$ \_ $\dot{0}$ vi mgq evev i vûj‡K wewfbœcvc KvR m $\dot{v}$ ú‡K $\dot{v}$ tevSv‡j b Ges ej‡j b, G $_{\dot{1}}$ ‡j v Ki‡j Avgv‡`i cvc nq| AviI ej‡j b,  $\dot{0}$ †Zvgvi GB Lvivc Af $\dot{v}$ vm e $_{\dot{1}}$ jv‡Z n‡e $_{\dot{1}}$ 0

- 3. ivûj Kxai‡bi cvc K‡i‡Q?
  - K. †jvf
  - L. CIP
  - M. AnsKvi
  - N. Avj m"

- 4. ivûj Kxfv‡e G ai‡bi cvc-cë¥YZv cwinvi Ki‡Z cv‡i?
  - K. bg'Zvi Abkxj b K‡i
  - L. DMÖ<sup>-</sup>^fve cwinvi K‡i
  - M. h\_vmva" †Póv K‡i
  - N. mshg ji vi Abkxi b Kti

# mRbkxj cke

- 1. Rqš-cliqB Zvi evevi c‡KU † ‡K UvKv tbq| e܇`i m‡½ tewk mgq KvUvq| Zvi K\_vevZPI PvjPj‡b A‡bK cwieZ10 † ‡L Zvi evev GKw`b †Q‡j‡K †W‡K UvKvi K\_v wRÁvmv Ki‡jb| wKš' Rqš-Zv m¤ú¥° A-^xKvi Kij| Gfv‡e †m w`‡bi ci w`b e܇`i m‡½I Lvivc e¨envi Ki‡Z jwNj| ax‡i ax‡i †m AviI eo ai‡bi Aciv‡ai mv‡\_ wb‡R‡K Rwo‡q †djj|
  - K. Ck‡ii weavb Agvb¨ Kiv Kx ai‡bi cvc?
  - L. mvZwU wi cyev cvc-c@YZv ej‡Z Kx eß?
  - M. Rqš-Kx ai‡bi KvR K‡i‡Q e~vL~v Ki|
  - N. Rqtši KvtRi djvdj Kv.ntZ cvti etj Zwg gtb Ki | cvV~cy¯‡Ki AvtjvtK gZvgZ `vI |
- 2. (†j qv, †Qvqv I mygb GKB Gj vKvq \_v‡K Ges GKB †k#Y‡Z cov‡j Lv K‡i | mKvj‡ej vq GKm‡½ wZb R‡bi †`Lv|)

tj qv : tQvqv tKgb AvQ?

tQvqv : tZvgvi g‡Zv Lvivc tbB| fv‡jvB AwQ| tjqv : -<\*j hv‡e bv AvR ? P‡jv GKm‡½ hvB|

tQvqv : tZvgvi gtZv tn¢U hve bwK ? Awg MwotZ hve

mgb: Zwq tj qvi mt½ Gfvte K\_v ej Q tKb? UvKvi Mig t`Lv"Q? Ck¦i tZvgvtK kwr ĺ w`te|

tOvqv : UvKvi Mig †`Lve bv ! UvKvB me ! Ck¦i Avgvi wKOzKi‡Z cvi‡e bv|

K. cvc Kx?

- L. j Nycvc ej ‡Z Kx tevSvq?
- M. †Qvqv Kx ai‡bi cvc K‡i‡Q ? e¨vL¨v Ki |
- N. Qvqv Kxfvte  $D^3$  cvc  $t_t K g v^3 tct Z cvti ? eY v Ki |$

#### msw¶ß DËi cke

- 1. Kvi v MPvtR" ev Hki vtR" ctek Ki tZ cvi te bv?
- 2. gvivZ\K cvc Kv\tK etj ?
- 3. mßwi cy bvg j t j L?

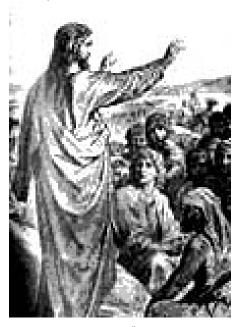
#### eY®vq;Kcke

- 1. cvc t\_tK gw³ jvtfi Dcvq tjv tjL
- 2. cvtci dj Kx ntZ cvti ? eY®v Ki|
- 3. Kxfv‡e mß wi cy`gb Kiv hvq?

# cÂg Aa vq

# gyv3`vZv hxii i Rxeb I KvR

Ck¦i wb‡RB fvtjvevmv| wZwb fvtjvtetm Zwi GKgvî cŷ cðfy hxi wLtó‡K GB RM‡Z tcðY Kti‡Qb| thb cţî i ga w tq gvby gy (cwiîvy) cvq| cðfy hxi wLtó wb‡R‡K wi Ki‡jb| vtmi ^ie Mðy Ki‡jb| AvKvti cðkvti gvby ntq cweî AvZvi cðfvte Kgvix gvixqvi Mţf®RbWlðy Ki‡jb| wZwb gvby‡K gysi evYx w tjb| wb‡R wb®úvc ntql gvbţli cvtci Rb µ‡k cðy DrmM®Ki‡jb| cþiðvb Kti Avgvt`i‡Kl Zwi cþiðvtbi mnfvMx Kti bZb Rxeb vb Ki‡jb| Zwi m¤ú¥®RxebUvB wQj GKwU wbMi inm Avgiv GB Aa v‡q Zwi Rxetbi intm wewfbæw K¸tjv AvtjvPbv Kie| GQvov Zwi cðkvk Rxetbi Avi¤¢†\_tK thimvtjtg cðletki wewfbæv K¸tjv Rvbe|



RbZvi KvtQ cPviiZ hxi

# GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- hxi i Rxe‡bi c@avb inm ¸‡j v e vL v Ki‡Z cvie|
- `x¶v\_i"†hvnb KZK hxi'i `x¶vmmb eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- hxi i `x¶vmwtbi ¸iZie"vL"v Ki‡Z cvie|
- `x¶wmweZe"w³ Kxfv‡e DboeZe"w³Z¦MVb I my`i mgvR MV‡b Ae`vb ivL‡Z cv‡i Zv eY1®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- Mwj‡jqvq hxïi evYx cëPv‡ii KvRïi1 K\_v eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- hxi i †himv‡j‡g c¶e‡ki KviY e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z cvie|
- wkl"‡`i g‡ZvKţi hxii cÖwkУzc\_ AbmiţYDØ⋉ ne|

### cvV 1: hxi i Rxetbi cayb cayb inm

inm" ej‡Z Avgiv mvaviYZ eᡎS hv mvaviY Ávb-eᡎ× w`ţq D`NvUb Kiv hvq bv| inm" Avgvţ`i mvaviY eᡎ×i AZxZ etj Zv tevSvi Rb" Mfxi weklytmi cijqvRb nq| Avgyt`i gw3`vZv cijqvhxii Rxeb, KvR, evYx cijqvRb nq| Avgyt`i gw3`vZv cijqvhxii Rxeb, KvR, evYx cijqvRb nq| qZï I cþiˈlvb- mewKQi q‡a¨B Mfxi inm¨ wbwnZ i‡q‡Q| Zwi qa¨ w`‡q wcZv Ck¦i wb‡R‡K cÖkvk KţiţQb| ZvB hxi eţib, th AvqvţK t`ţLţQ tm wcZvţKI t`ţLţQ| wcZvi B"Qv cY©KiţZB Avqvţ`i cÜfyhxi włó gyby nta Rb¥wbtatQb| ZyB Zwi intmi ¶żZg welawUl Aygyt`i gytS Ck‡ii fytjyeymy ciKyk Ktil hxi'i †`naviY inm": clfyhxi wL6 Zwi wcZvi mvţ\_ Mfxi fvţjvevmvi eÜţb Ave×| wKš'mgţqi cY2vq wcZv Ckji Zwi GKqvΠcv·K `vb Kiţib qvbţli qw³i Rb"| wZwb Ckji nţql Ckţii mqZj"Zv‡K AwKţo aţi ivLtZ Pvbwb | wZwb wbtRtK GtKevti wi3 KtitQb | ^Mang t\_tK wZwb gwUi aivq tbtg GtmtQb | Ckji gvixqvi g‡Zv GKRb mvaviY Kgvix Kb"v‡K te‡Q wb‡q‡Qb gw³`vZvi gv nevi Rb"| wZwb gvixqv‡K tmfv‡eB ctZ KţiţQb| cvckb" KţiB ZuţK mwó KţiţQb thb Avqvţ`i ÎvYKZPGKvU vb®çi¼ Mţf°Rb¥ vbţZ cvtib | Kygvix gvixqv c<u>ü</u>tg GKUzweeZ ntj I wbtRtK Ôcôfyi `vmxð etj Cktii B"Qv tgtb wbtqtQb | gvixqvi GB ÔnüvÔ ejvi ga¨w`tqB gnvb Ck¦icţî i ie aţi GB cw\_extZ GţmţQb| AvKvţi-cKvţi gvb/ nţq wbţRţK G‡Kev‡i bwgZ K‡i‡Qb| Zwi GB †`navi‡Yi ga" w`‡q wZwb `wi`an‡q‡Qb, Zwi `wi`Zvq wZwb Avgv‡`i‡K abkvjx Kti ZtjtOb| wZwb t`naviY Kti qvb/ ntq qvbtli mewKQzwbtRi qta MbY Kti wbtjb| qvbtli Rb" qw³i GK mnR-mij c\_ Lţj w`ţjb| Avgvţ`i Aw` wcZvgvZvi cvţci dţj th ^M@wL Avgiv nwiiţgwQ, cţli †`n aviţYi ga" w`ţg Avgiv Zv Avevi wdţi ţcţqwQ| wZwb `wi`aţeţk GK tMvkvjvg Rb¥wbţqţQb| `wi`a ivLvţiiv wQţib Zwi c<u>Ö</u>g mv¶x| ZwivB Zwi RqMvţb q\Li nţqwQţib|

hxi i wb wi inm hxi i m wi y RxebuvB cwi l vty inm wzwb zwi covi Rxetbi tewkifw mgq KwultqtQb GtKevti xb - `wi `, Afvex, `tLx, wbcxwo z I ew zt i gvts | Gi Kvi y ntj v gvby thb gy i 'v tctz cvti; `tL, tkvK, e \_ vte bv I cvtci eÜb t\_tK thb zvi v gy tctz cvti | Zte Avgvt i KvtQ zwi cwi cy gy Avtm Kvj tfwi ce z µtki Dci i cvtzi ga w`tq | wzwb wbt f I wb vvc ntq I wbtRi Kuta Avgvt i cvc enb KtitQb | µtxq Ny gz tgtb wbtqtQb | wzwb mg wKQz mn KtitQb | wc zvi GKvš-eva ntq mew KQzgv\_v tctz wbtqtQb | zwi i gt i wewbgtq Avgi v gy j vf KtiwQ | Avgi v ntq DtVwQ 'vaxb gvby | hxi i Ackvk Rxetbi inm cofy hxi wLtoi `bw b Rxeb wQ i wb zvš-mnR-mij | agx w wbqg-bxwzi coz wQ zwi Mfxi Av v | wzwb wc zv-gvzvi Leb eva wQtj b | zwi GB eva zv wc zv Ckti coz Avby z cokvk Kti | zwi gta th Hk wc zvi Dcw wz vl zv wzwb zwi wc zvi wetk I tco yKvt wbten z zv wzwb wc of vteb cokvk Kti tob |

hxi i gwngv j v‡fi inm": cðfyhxi i gZi ga" w`tq mewKQz†kI ntq hvqwb| wZwb mgwmZ ntqtQb Ges wZb w`b ci cþi lvb KtitQb| cðfyhxi wLò wbtR cþi lvb Kti Avgvt`itKI Zwi cþi lvtbi mnfwMx KtitQb| Avgvt`i gta"I GKUv cðZ vkvi Rb¥ wbtqtQ th, GB RxebB tkI bq| Avgiv GKw`b wLtói mvt\_ cþi wl Z ntev| Kvi Y hxi wbtRB Avgvt`i etjtQb th, AwwgB cþi lvb, AwwgB Rxeb| th AvgvtK wekym Kite tm Abš-Rxeb j vf Kite| cðfyhxi i cþi lvtbi ga" w`tq Avgiv cð Z tk Zwi Abš-Rxetbi mnfwMx ntq DtVwQ| hxi i gwngv Avgvt`itKI cwi lvtYi gwngvq gwngws^Z Kti ZţjtQ|

myZivs, cëfyhxii mgMiRxebB wQj in‡m ficy| Zwi †`naviY †\_‡K ïi"K‡i hvZbv‡fv‡Mi wZ³ wmKPGes cþi1v‡bi kee $_i$ ch-mewKQB wQj hxii Rxe‡bi inm ‡jvi wPy| weky‡mi ga w`‡q Zv D`NvUb Ki‡Z nq|

# cvV 2: hxi i `x¶vmob

Avgiv AtbtKB wki Ae 'vq `x¶wmwb mvµvtgš-MöhY KtiwQ| cëfyhxi eo ntq `x¶wmwb MöhY KtitQb| Zte cëfyhxi `x¶wmwb Avgvt`i `x¶wmwb mvµvtgš-MöhY KtiwQ| cëfyhxi eo ntq `x¶wmwb MöhY KtitQb| Zte cëfyhxi `x¶wmwb Avgvt`i `x¶wmwb t\_tK wfbæiKtgi wQj| wZwb `x¶v, i"thvntbi KvtQ gb cwieZ\bi `x¶wmwb MöhY KtiwQtjb| Avgiv th `x¶wmwb MöhY Kwi tmB `x¶wmwb ejtZ Avgiv ewS cëfyhxi wL6 KZK 'wcZ I gêjx KZK '^xKZ ewn'K wPý ev cëZxK| Gi gva tg Avgiv Ckţii Avkxev® ev AbMöh jvf Kwi| cëfyhxi wL6 wbtR `x¶wmwb MöhY Kti `x¶wmwb ms <vţii GKwU bZb iɛ `vb KtitQb| Zv ntjv Rj I AvZ\q bZb Rxeb jvf|

côfy hxi Zwi côkvk Rxeb ïi KtitQb RW® b`xtZ `x¶v¸i thvntbi Øviv `x¶vmwb MôhY Kivi ga w`tq|
`x¶v¸i thvnb gvbyltk cvctgvPtbi Dtitk gb cwieZ\$bi AvnŸvb Ktib| wZwb GB etj Zwi gb cwieZ\$bi
evYx côfvi Ktib, tZvgiv gb tdivl | wZwb gvbyltk gtbi Awkv-ewkv mg wPš+`i Kti mZ I my`tii mnRmij ct\_ PjtZ AvnŸvb Ktib| Zwi AvnŸvtb mvov w`tq AtbK KiMônK, dwiwm, mv`yk I cvcx gvbyl gb
cwieZ® Kti `x¶vmwb MôhY KtiwQtjb|

GKw`b hxi wb‡R `x¶v¸i"†hvn‡bi Kv‡Q G‡jb `x¶vmwb MbY Ki‡Z| wZwb wb®úvc n‡jl `x¶vmwb MbY K‡i‡Qb Ck‡ii gwngv clkv‡ki Rb"| thvnb c½tg hxi‡K `x¶vmwb w`‡Z iwwR nbwb| wZwb e‡j‡Qb th, ZwiB eis hxiï Kv‡Q `x¶vmwb MbY Kiv DwPZ| hxiï wKš'`‡g hvbwb| hxiï Zu‡K ej‡jb, thb GLbKvi g‡Zv thvnb iwwR nb| AZGe thvnb hxiï‡K `x¶vmwb w`‡jb| `x¶vmwb MbY Kivi mv‡\_ mv‡\_ cweî AvZ¥ GK K‡cv‡Zi AvKv‡i hxiïi Dci tb‡g G‡jb| Avi ZLbB ¯^M©†\_‡K GB evYx tkvbv tMj, ÒBwb Avgvi wcði cŷî, tZvgiv Gi K\_v tkvbó| Dcw¯′Z mK‡j AevK n‡q Zv ïbj l t`Lj| GB NUbwU n‡jv Ck‡icŷî l Bmð‡q‡ji gkxn ev îvYKZ£i‡c hxiïi AvZ¥ckkv‡ki Avi¤¢

# KvR: hxii `x¶vmqtbi NUbwU Awfbq Kţi †`LvI |

#### hxkyi `x¶vmodbi Zvrch©l įiZi

hxi wLió wbłR `x¶wmwb Miny Kti citgktii KótfwWx tmeK wntmte Zwi tcinyKg©ii"KtitQb| wZwb cvcx gvbţli mvt\_ wbtRtK MY" KtitQb| `x¶wmwb Miny Kti KvjtfwitZ wbtRi i³ Switq gvbţli gw³i Rb" wbtRi Rxeb DrmM©Kivi `wqZjfvi Miny KtitQb| wZwb wcZvi B"Qvi mvt\_ wbtRtK m¤úYPŧc AvZ\mgcP KtitQb| Zwi tmB m¤\wZi coZïËti wcZv Ckţil Zwi cnZ cnZ AvtQb etj tNvlYv Kitjb| hxii t`navitYi mgq t\_tK th AvZ\w Zwi Ici AwawôZ wQtjb tmB GKB AvZ\w Zwi Ici Gtm weivR Ktib| Av`tgi cvtci dtj -^tMP`iRv eÜ ntq wMtqwQj| `x¶vmwtbi dtj Avgiv cvcgy³ ntq -^tM°nvevi mţhvM cvB| cweî AvZ\wi AeZitYi dtj GK bZb mwói mPbv ntjv|

`x¶vmwtbi ga" w`ţq GKRb wL66f3 c6fyhxii gZi I cpiłvţbi mnfvMx nţq Rj I AvZ\q bZb Rb\jvf Kţi | c6fyhxii ga" w`ţq tm nţq DţV wcZv Ckţii GKvš-wc6qRb | tm Pj‡Z cvţi Rxeţbi bexbZvq, thLvţb tKvţbv cvc-Kwijgv tbB | Gfvţe `x¶vmwZ c0Z'K e"w³B hxii cweîZvq teţo IVvi mţhvM cvq |

KvR: `x¶vmo¢bi ga" w`‡q Avgv‡`i Rxe‡b Kx cwieZ19 nq, Zv`‡j Av‡jvPbv Ki|

# cvV 3: hxi i evYx cPvi - hvl vi i i "

côfyhxi`x¶vmqtbi ga"w`tq Zui ciKvk"Rxebïi"Kţib|`x¶vmqtbi ciciBcôfyhxi gitösţi wbR\$b Pwjkw`b mgq KvUvb| G mgq wZwb cweî AvZ\q cwiPwjZ ntq eb"côfyxt`i mvt\_ evm Ktib| ^M®tZiv ZLb Zui cwiPh®KtitQb| wZwb kqZvb Øviv cixu¶Z nb Ges kqZvtbi Ici weRq wQwbtq Avtbb| Zvici cipvi KvRïi"Kivi Rb" evi Rbwkl"tK tetQ tbb|

hwi Øviv cëfyhxi `x¶vmwZ n‡qwQţjb tmB `x¶v¸i"thvnb‡K KviwNvţi e>`x Kiv nţj ci hxi Mwjţjqvq Pţj Gţjb| MwyţjqvţZ wZwb Zwi cëviKvR ïi"Kţib| wZwb ejţZb, Òmgq nţq GţmţQ: HkivR GLb Lye KvţQB| †Zvgiv gb tdivI; †Zvgiv g½jmgvPvţi wekym KiÓ| Zwi cëvţii gj welq wQj HkivR Ges gb cwieZ®| Avmţj HkivţR i welţq mv¶ w`ţZB wZwb wcZvi evYx gvbyţK ïwbţqţQb|

GB Avnÿvtb mvov w`tq AtbtK hxii AbymiY KtitQb| Avevi KvDtK KvDtK wZwb wetklfvte tetQ wbtqtQb HkivtR"i mv¶x ntZ| evYxcPvtii ïitZ wZwb Zut`i Mwyjtjqv mvMtii avi t\_tK Avnÿvb KtitQb| wZwb GKw`b mvMtii avi w`tq tnutU hwv'Qtjb| Ggb mgq wZwb wmtgvb I Zvi fvB Awo`qtK mvMti Rvj tdjtZ t`Ltjb| wZwb Zut`i Avgšy Rvbvtjb Zui AbymiY KitZ| Avi Zuiv Zui WvK tkvbvi mt½ mt½ hxii m½ wbtjb, ZutK AbymiY KitZ jwMtjb| Gici GKUzGwMtq wMtq wZwb tRtet`i `\bar{B} tQtj - hvtKve I Zwi fvB thvnbtK t`LtZ tctjb| Zuiv tb\\$Kvq etm Zvt`i Rvj mviwv'Qtjb| hLbB hxii Zut`i WvK w`tjb ZLbB Zuiv Zut`i wcZv tRte`tK tb\\$tKvq gRjt`i mt½ titL hxii mt½ Pjtjb| Gfvte wZwb Ab"vb"t`i WvKtjb Ges HkivtR"i gg\@Z" ewStq w`tjb|

KvR: hxi †Kvb 'v‡b evYxcÞvi KvR ïi"K‡i‡Qb, †Kvb †Kvb †v‡b evYxcÞvi KvR K‡i‡Qb Zv †Rvovq tRvovq gybwPÎ †\_‡K †ei Ki |

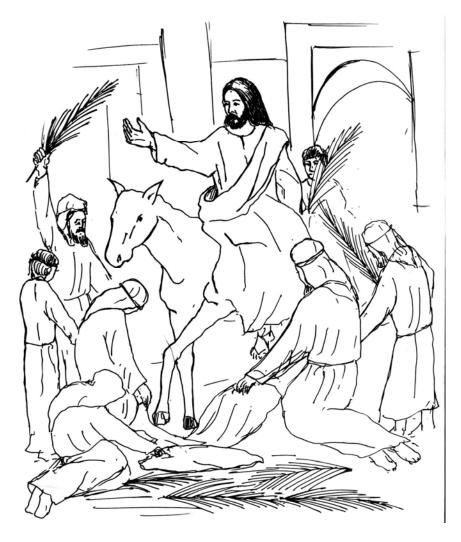
#### evYxcPvtii Zvrch©

wcZvi B"Qv cvjb I ev-evqb KivB wQj côfyhxii G RM‡Z evYxcPv‡ii gj welq| Avi wcZvi B"Qv n‡"Q gvbyl‡K Abš-gZï A\_Pr cv‡ci nvZ †\_‡K ewwP‡q †Zvjv| Gi D‡Ïk" n‡jv, gvbyl hv‡Z hxii cPwwiZ HkRxe‡bi mnfvMx n‡Z cv‡i| côfyhxi wLtó Hkiv‡R"i côdZ wekymx mKj gvbyl‡K HK"e× K‡i G KvR m¤úbæ K‡i‡Qb| weky‡m wfwE‡Z HK"e× RbgÊjxB n‡"Q wLtógĒjx, hv G RM‡Z Hkiv‡R"i exR Ges mPbv|

KvR: †Zvgiv Kxfv‡e hxïi c\_ AbyniY KiQ, †mB AwfÁZv `‡j mnfwMZv Ki|

# cw 4: hxi i thi mvtjtg citek

cðfyhxiʻ‡K E‡aŸ®Zţj tblqvi w`b¸ţjv hLb Lţe Kv‡Q Gţm wMţqwQj ZLb wZwb cţY¨bMix thimvţjţg hvevi Rb¨
`p wm×vš-wbţjb| wZwb Rvb‡Zb GB thimvţjţgB Zu‡K nZ¨v Kiv nţe| Zwi evYxcðfvi Kvţj wZwb wZbevi Zwi
wkl¨ţ`iţK GB K\_wU ¬§iYl Kwiţq w`ţqwQţjb| cðfyhxi thimvţjţg hvlvi ga¨ w`ţq GB Bw½Z w`ţjb th,
wZwb gZïeiY Kivi Rb¨ thimvţjţg hvlv KiţQb| KviY thimvţjţgB mKj cðe³vţ`i knx` gZïeiY KiţZ
nţqţQ| Zwi tejvql Gi e¨wZµg nţe bv|



hxi i †himv‡j‡g c**‡**ek

# gnv‡MŠi‡e hxi i †himv‡j‡g c‡ek

hxï Zwi wkl"‡`i wbţq thimvţjţgi w`ţK GwMţq AvmţQb| GB mgq wb wi cţe®thvM w`ţZ eû tjvK thimvţjţg GţmwQj| Zviv hLb ïbţZ tcj hxï thimvţjţg AvmţQb ZLb Zviv ZwţK -^MZg RvbvţZ tewiţq coj| Gw`ţK hxïi wkţl"iv Mŵg †\_ţK GKwU Mvavi ev"Pv Gţb Zwi wcţVi Dci wbţRţ`i Mvţqi Pv`i tcţZ w`ţb| Zvici hxïţK Zwi Dci emvţjb|

eû tjvKI ZLb Zvt`i wbţRţ`i Mvţqi Pv`i ct\_i Dci wewQtq w`ţZ jvMj | tKD tKD Avevi hZ Wvjcvjv tKţU Gţb ct\_i Dci wewQtq w`ţjb | Avi hxi'i mvgţb I wcQţb RbZv wPrKvi Kţi ejţZ jwMj, ÒRq Rq! cffj bvţg whwb AvmţQb, ab" wZwb ab" | Avgvţ`i wcZcjj1 `vDţ`i th ivR" Gevi cNZwôZ nţe, ab" ab" tmB ivR" | Avnv, EaŸŧjvţK DVJK RqaŸwb | Ó Gfvţe Rqiţei mvţ\_ mvţ\_ hxi thimvţjţgi gwo`ţi cNek Kţib | thimvţjţg cNetki Zvrch®

côfy hxi ‡K A‡b‡K i vRv evbv‡Z †P‡quQj | wKš' wZwb memgq Zv côZ¨vL¨vb K‡i‡Qb| Avcb bMix Zw‡K cwiÎvZvi‡c Kxfv‡e MöhY K‡i Zv wZwb i vRvi †e‡k †hi mv‡j‡g côje‡ki ga¨ w`‡q côkvk Ki‡jb| wZwb mvaviY

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 39

GKwU Mvavi wc‡V P‡o `vD‡`i mšwbi‡c †himv‡j‡g c¢ek K‡i‡Qb| KviY Zwi ivRZ $_i$ e wZ $\mu$ gag $\ell$ | GB ivRZ $_i$ wZwb Zwi g $_i$ Zï I c†pi $_i$ 1v‡bi wb  $_i$ vi in‡m i ga w`‡q m  $_i$ 2wb dKi‡eb|

AbynÜvbgjK KvR: Zcm¨vKvţj Kx Kx fvţe cöʻnZ wbţq wL&f³iv B÷vi ev cv¯<vcţe® Rb¨ cöʻZ nq Ges B÷vţii Avb>` Kxfvţe GţK Acţii mvţ\_ mnfwMZv Kţi Zvi Ici GKnU cöZţe`b cöʻZ Ki|

# Abkıj bı

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′vb cɨY Ki

- 1. cřyhxi ‡K A‡b‡K ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑNevbv‡Z †P‡q**u**Qj |
- 2. hxi thi mvtjtg wMtqwQj ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Pto
- 3. HkivR" GLb Lp ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ
- 4. cëvi KvR ï i "Kivi Rb" ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Rb wkl"‡K tetQ tbb
- 5. hxi ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Øviv cixm¶Z nb|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki:

evg cvk	Wvb cvk
1. wcZv Ck¦i wb‡R‡K	- cwiîv‡Yi inm¨
2. †m Avgv‡K †`‡L‡Q	■ RqMv‡b gyLi n‡qwQj
3. hxii m¤úY®xebUvB	■ cikvk K‡i‡Qb
4. ivLv‡j iv hxi i	-^vaxb gvb)
5. Avgiv n‡q D‡VwQ	■ tm wcZv‡K t`‡L‡Q

### eûwbe®wbckie

1	hvi.	evYxc <b>P</b> viKv‡i	V7ovi	whD a7	ii V	ν oti t0h 1	7
Ι.	IIXI	GALYCILAL VALL		WUR UZ	/ I N	A CTL TOD	'

K. `Bevi

L. wZbevi

M. Pvi evi

N. c**u**Pevi

- 2. hxi `x¶vmodo MônY KţiţQb Kx ciKvţki Rb"?
  - K. Ck‡ii †MŠie
  - L. -M®‡Zi gwngv
  - M. cweÎvZ¥i gwngv
  - N. thvntbi tMši e

wb‡Pi Ab¢"Q`wU cţo 3 I 4 b¤^i c¢kie DËi `vI |

gdt<sup>-</sup>/j GjvKvq cðviKMY mvµv‡gš-Mðh‡Yi Rb¨wkï-wK‡kvi‡`i wk¶v w`ţq \_v‡Kb| hv‡Z Zviv fv‡jvg>`b¨vq-Ab¨vq I gb cwieZð m¤ú‡K©Rvb‡Z cvţi| cţiwnZMY eQţi GKevi `ieZ®Mðţg cvjKxq Kv‡R hvb| ZLb wnţgjI mvµvţgš-Mðh‡Yi Rb¨ DrmwnZ nţjv| cţi Zv‡K mvµvţqš-gÊjxfŷ³ Kiv nţjv|

- 3. wntgj D3 Abpôvtbi gva tg tKvb mvµvtgš-MbY KtitQ?
  - K. cvc -^xKvi
  - L. Kgwlbqb
  - dwmvPx . . M
  - N. n⁻₩€Ÿ
- 4. wntgj D³ mvµvtgš-MöhtYi dtj jvf Kti Ñ
  - i. Ck‡ii AbMÖ
  - ii. bZb Rxeb
  - iii. gÊjxi ⁻^xKwZ

#### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K) i l ii
M) ii l iii
N) i, ii l iii

### mRbkxj cke

- 1. Abj GKRb evYxcPviK| tQvUtejv t\_tKB atgP cNZ Zvi gtbvthvM GKUz tewk| agrq th tKvtbv KvtR Abj mevi AvtM| cPviKvR KitZ wMtq gvbţli wewfbœmgvtjvPbvi m¤SjLxb nq| gvbţli N,Yv, Acgvb meB mn" Kti Zvi KvR my`ifvte Pwjtq hvt"Q| KviY, Abj Lye fvtjvfvte RvbZ th fvtjv wKOz KitZ ntj AtbK Kó ^xKvi KitZ nq| GgbwK AvcbRbt`i KvtQl AetnwjZ ntZ nte| tQvUtejvi agrq wk¶v ZvtK w''i \_vKtZ AbycNyZ KtitQ| ZvB tm AvRl Cktii eva" t\_tK GKRb ^vaxb gvby ntq DtVtQ|
  - K. hxi i R‡b¥i c<u>Ög</u> mv¶x Kviv?
  - L. hxii †Kvb †Mvkvj vq Rb¥ wb‡q‡Qb?
  - M. Abj Zvi Kv‡R Kvi ^ewk‡ó"i Øviv AbycŵyZ n‡q‡Q ? e"vL"v Ki |
  - N. Abj‡K wK Zwg Ck‡ii gwngv jv‡fi Dchy³ eţj g‡b Ki ?†Zvgvi DËţii ¯^cţ¶ hw³ `vI |

2. cwmW GKRb mgvRKgx mgvtRi Dbqtbi Rb wZwb mKtji mvt\_ GKvZintq KvR Kti hvt"Qb Zwi mZzv, we^-~zv I b vqcivqYzvi K\_v GjvKvi meviB Rvbv GKmgq ZwiB GK e Uz Pµvš-Kti Zvi mzzv hvPvB Kivi Rb cwmWtK cix¶v Kti AtbK UvKvi tjvf t`wLtq etj wzwb thb tmevgj K KvR e U Ktib cwmW Zwi e Ui K\_vq tKvtbv i ZB t`q wb eis wzwb zwi tmevgj K Kvhpg AviI tRvi`vi Kivi Rb AtbK KgpwbtqvM w`tjb hvtz zvi Abpw'vwztz Atb iv tmevKvR Pwjtq wbtz cvti |

- K. hxi Kvi Øviv x¶vmoeZ nb?
- L. GKRb wLof<sup>3</sup> `x¶wm**t**bi gva¨tg Kx ntq DtVb?
- M. hxi i Rxe‡bi †Kvb NUbvi Øviv AbpcÖnYZ n‡q cwmW cÖjvfb †\_‡K Rqx n‡qwQj ? eY®v Ki |
- N. hxi'i wkl"‡`i AvnŸvb I cwmn‡Wi Kg%‡`i wb‡qvM- G `ßwU wel‡qi mv`k" ^emv`"tk"i ZjibvgjiK Av‡jivPbv Ki|

# msw¶B-DËi cikœ

- hxi †Kb μkxq gZïei Y K‡i νΩ‡j b ?
- 2. hxi i gwngv Avgvt` i Kx Ki‡Z mvnvh Kti?
- 3. `x¶v¸i"†hvn‡bi c̈Pv‡ii gj welq Kx wQj ?
- 4. hxi i `x¶vmotbi mgq tKvb evYxwU tkvbv tMj ?
- 5. hxi †Kb cw\_extZ GtmwQtjb?

# eYÐvgjK ckæ

- 1. `x¶v¸i"†hvnb KZK hxii`x¶vmætbi NUbwU eY®v Ki|
- 2. hxi †Kb †hi mv‡j‡g wM‡qwQ‡jb?
- 3. hxi i †himv‡j‡g c‡e‡ki NUbwU we¯wiZ eY®v Ki |

# I ô Aa "vq

# Ck‡ii AvnŸv‡b gvixqvi mvov`vb

gvbyl cvc K‡i Ck‡ii KvQ †\_‡K `‡i m‡i †M‡j I gvbţli Rb¨ Ck‡ii mxgvnxb fvţj vevmv GKUzl K‡g hvqwb | wZwb gvbyl‡K K\_v w`ţjb †h, wZwb GKRb ÎvYKZ@łK cvVv‡eb | Ck‡ii GB cwiKíbv ev¯evq‡b gvixqv A‡bK ¸i½cY®fwgKv cvjb K‡i‡Qb | Ck‡ii AvnŸv‡b gvixqvi mvov`vb Avgvţ`i Rxe‡bi Rb¨ AbţcŷlYv¯^iє | Avgiv Aš‡ii Mfxţi `p wekļm I fw³mnKvţi GB Aa¨vqwU cvV Kie Ges Avgvţ`i Rxe‡b Ck‡ii AvnŸvb Dcjwä Ki‡Z I mvov †`Iqvi †Póv Kie |



gvixqvi Kv‡Q ` ‡Zi msev`

# GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- gvixqvi Kv‡Q gnv`Z Mwe‡q‡ji msev``v‡bi K\_v eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- wL6 I gvixqvi Awe‡"Q`" m¤ú‡KP welq eYBv Ki‡Z cvie|
- wLtogÊjxi intm gvixqvi 'vb wbY@ KitZ cvie|
- Ck‡ii B″Qvbmvţi Pj‡Z DØ⊮ ne|

cvV 1: gvixqvi KvtQ gnv Z Mwetqtji msev `vb

gvbeRwzi czb I Ck‡ii cłużkłuż t\_‡KB kyi"n‡q‡Q gyr³i cwiKíbv| mv‡ci tek a‡i Avmv kqZvb‡K Ck¦i e‡jwQ‡jb: Ò†Zvgvi I bvixi es‡ki g‡a", †Zvgvi esk I Zvi es‡ki g‡a" Awwg GK kl̃zv RwwM‡q Zyje; Zvi es‡ki gvbyl †Zvgvi gv\_vq AvNvZ nvb‡e Avi Zwg Zv‡`i cv‡qi †Mvowyj‡Z †Qvej gvi‡e|Ó GB cłużkłużi g‡a" GK bvixi K\_v I Zwi es‡ki K\_v D‡j \( \begin{align\*} \begin{align\*} \left & \le

gvi xqv wQ‡j b bvRv‡i‡\_i GK Kgvi x Kb~v| RwwZ‡Z wZwb wQ‡j b Bûw`| Zwi evev wQ‡j b †hvqwwKg Ges gv Avbw| R‡b¥i cee†\_‡KB gvi xqv‡K Zwi evev I gv Ck‡ii D‡Ï‡k~ wb‡e`b K‡i wQ‡j b| Avi Ckti Rbbx nevi Rb~gvi xqv‡K wbeúvc Aee′vq ctex‡Z G‡btbt1 b|

GKw`b Ck¦i gvixqvi KvtQ -^M°Z MwetqjtK cvVvtjb| gvixqv wQtjb thvtmd bvgK `vD` eskxq GKRtbi evM`Ëv ea\ -^M°Z Zwi KvtQ Gtm ejtjb: Òctyvg gvixqv! cig Awwkmab`v Zwg! ctytzvgvi mt½B AvtQb!Ó GB K\_v itb gvixqv Lye wePwjZ ntjb| wZwb fvetZ jvMtjb, Ggb m¤ltyi A\_°Kx? -^M°Z ZLb gvixqvtK ejtjb: Òfq tcq bv, gvixqv! Zwg Ckti AbyMb jvf KtiQ| tkvb, Mf@viY Kti Zwg GKwU ctî Rb\t`te| Zwi bvg ivLte hxi | wZwb gnvb ntq DVteb, civrctii cvî etj cwiwPZ nteb| ctyCk\i ZvtK `vb Kiteb Zwi wcZc\i'l `vDt` i wmsnvmb| hvtKve-estki Ici wZwb wPiKvj ivRZ;Kiteb; AtkI nte Zwi ivRZ;|Ó

gvixqv ZLb `Z‡K ejţjb: ÒZv Kx Kţi nţe? Awng th Kgvix?Ó DËţi `ZwU ejţjb: Òcwel AvZW Gţm tZvgvi I ci Awnôvb Kiţeb, civrcţii kw³ţZ Av"Qww`Z nţe Zyg | ZvB GB hwi Rb¥nţe, tmB cwel Rb Ckţii cyl eţjB cwiwPZ nţeb |. . . Avi t`L, tZvgvi AvZWq GwjRvţe\_, tm-I exeqţm GKwU cylţK Mţf®aviY KţiţQ | tjvţK hvţK eÜ v eţj WwKZ, ZwiB GLb Qq gvm PjţQ | KviY Ckţii Amva wKQB tbB |!Ó gvixqv ZLb ejţjb:ÒAwng clfy `vmx! Avcwb hv ejţQb, Avgvi ZvB tnvK!Ó(jyK:1:26-38)|

 $\begin{tabular}{ll} KvR: gvixqvi & Kv$L^2 - msev$^i & NUbwU & Aw$fbq K$^i$ $$ $^i$ Lv$I | Aw$fbq $k$$I $^i$Z$ e>^bv $$ $c0.9$ wU $$GKm$^2$ ej | $$$ 

evBţeţji GB AskUKzcvV Kiţj Avgiv †`LţZ cvB ¯^M®‡Zi ga" w`ţq Ck¦i gvixqvi KvţQ GKwU ¸iºZ祮 msev` cvVvţjb| gw³`vZvi gv nevi Rb" wZwb gvixqvţK AvnŸvb Rvbvţjb| Avi gvixqv c<u>0</u>ţg wePwjZ nţjl Ckţii AvnŸvţb mvov w`ţqwQţjb| wZwb cţivcwifvţe Ckţii KvţQ wbţRţK mţc w`ţjb| wZwb ejţjb, ÒAwwg cty `rwx! Avcwb hv ejţQb, Avgvi ZvB †nvK!Ó

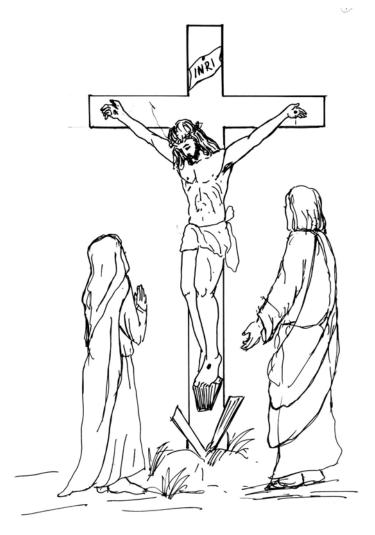
bvRvtit\_i Kgvix Kb~v gvixqv AwZ mvaviYfvteB Rxeb hvcb KiwQtjb | Avi `kwU mvaviY tgtqi gtZvB gvixqv thvtmdtK wbtq Ni Kivi ^ccet`LwQtjb | KviY thvtmtdi mvt\_ Zwi wetqi K\_v cvKvcwk ntqwQj | gvixqv I thvtmtdi gta~evM&vb ntqwQj | Avi wVK tmB mgq `tZi GB msev` ZvtK Mfxifvte wePwjZ KtiwQj | Zvici AweewnZ Ae~vq mšwb Mtf°aviY Kivi welqwUI th Am~te Zv wbtqI gvixqv Mfxifvte wPwšZ wQtjb | Zv mtEjl wZwb wbtRtk ctivcyvifvte Cktii nvtZ tQto w`tjb | KviY Cktii cdZ Zwi wQj Mfxi Av~v I wekym | wZwb wQtjb AwZ cweÎ, awwgk I Cktif³ bvix | Cktii th-tkvtbv B~Qv cvjtb wZwb wQtjb m~úy/° cð′Z I Db¥β | wbtRtk wZwb Cktii `vmx etjtQb | ~M°Z hLb Zutk ejtjb th Cktii KvtQ meB m~te, ZLb gvixqv Zwi Rxetb Cktii th-tkvtbv NUbvB NUtZ w`tZ iwwR ntjb | GtZ Zwi Kx nte, mgvtRi tjvtKiv Kx fvete ev ejte G aitbi tkvtbv weItq wZwb wPš+Ktibwb | Zwi ctiv Rxeb w`tq wZwb ïayCktii B~Qv cvjb Kiteb GUvB wQj Zwi GKvš-B~Qv|

KvR: †Zvgvi Rxe‡b Zwg Kxfv‡e Ck‡ii B"Qv cvjb Ki Zv`ţji mvţ\_ mnfwMZv Ki|

# cvV 2: wL6 I qvixqvi Awe;"Q`" m¤úK®

wLłói m‡½ gvixqvi m¤úK®Kvłbvµ‡gB wew'QbœKiv hvq bv| KviY gvixqv ckkZ A‡\_B Ck¦i I gyp³`vZvi gv| AvgivI Zutk Gfv‡e ¬^xKwZ †`B I m¤§ub Kwi| †h Kvi‡Y wL6 I gvixqvi m¤úK®ewQbœKiv hvq bv, wVK †mB Kvi‡YB wL6gÊjxi m‡½ gvixqvi eÜbI wew'QbœKiv hvq bv| gvbeRwwZi cwiÎvYKv‡R cţÎi m‡½ gvZvi GKvZ¥Zv wQj | GB GKvZ¥Zv Kgvixi M‡f®hxii AvMgb †\_‡K gZï ch®-ckvk †c‡q‡Q|

- 1 | AbMnxZv: cði AvMgbevZPtNvIYvi mgq gnv Z Mwetqj ZutK ÒAbMnxZvó etj m¤¢IY RwbtqwQtjb | GB wetkI mgq gvixqv thb Zvi wekytmi ty Ckti AvnŸvtb mvov w tz cvtib Zvi Rb ÒAbMon cyénIqv Lye iKvi wQj | gvixqv Awwkmab ntqtQb I Zvi cwelZv GtmtQ m¤úYPtc wLtói KvQ t\_tK | ÒwLtói cy dtj wZwb GK gnËi Dcvtq cwilvy jvf KtitQb | Ó
- 2 | eva¨Zv: ¯^M©Z gvixqvtK etj wQtjb th cwel AvZ\vi kw³‡Z wZwb GKwU cţli Rb\vec{\tau} t`teb | welqwU ¯^vfweKfvte Am¤@ gtb ntj I gvixqv wek\vec{\tau}cY©eva¨Zv mnKvti ZvtZ mvov w`tqwQtjb | wZwb wbwðZ RvbtZb th OCk\vec{\tau}ii Amva¨ wKQB tbB | Ó eva¨Zv I bg'Zvi KvitYB wZwb ej tZ tcti wQtjb th, OAwng cðfj `vmx; Avcwb hv etj tQb, Avgvi cðiZ Zv-B NUK | Ó GB m¤\vec{\tau}z\vec{\tau}vtbi ga¨ w`tqB wZwb Ck\vec{\tau}ctli gv ntqwQtjb | gvb\vec{\tau}ii cwilvtYi Rb¨ Hk B"QvtK gtbcðitY MðiY KtitQb | wbR c\vec{\tau}ii wbKU Ges Zvi KvtR wbtRtK cwicY\vec{\tau}vte mgc\vec{\tau}KtitQb | nevi Aeva¨Zvi dtj gvb\vec{\tau} cvtc Kj\vec{\tau}l Z ntqwQj | wKš' gvixqvi wek\vec{\tau}m I eva¨Zvi KvitY gvb\vec{\tau} cvcg\vec{\tau} ntqtQ | nevi Aeva¨Zvq c\vec{\tau}extZ GtmwQj gZi | wKš' gvixqvi eva¨Zvq c\vec{\tau}extZ GtmtQ Rxeb | wZwb ntq DtVtQb RxweZt`i gvZv| ¯^qs hxii mvt\_ h\vec{\tau} t\_tKB wZwb eva¨Zvi GB Hk\vec{\tau}Y jvf KtitQb|
- 3 | gvixqv hxi ‡K RM‡Z G‡b‡Qb: gvixqvi c‡iv RxebUvB wZwb DrmM®K‡iwQ‡jb hxi i Rb" | gvixqv hxi ‡K M‡f®aviY Ki‡jb | cw\_exi Rb" GKRb ÎvYKZ@K Dcnvi w`‡jb | †QvÆ hxi ‡K wZwb eo K‡i Zjj‡jb, wk¶v`x¶v w`‡q myew>`vb Ki‡jb | gvixqvi Rxe‡bi me Avb>`-†e`bv hxi ‡K wN‡iB | hxi i Rb" gvixqv mvZwU †kvK †c‡qwQ‡jb | GB mvZwU †kvK QvovI wewfbæmg‡q gvixqv hxi i Rb" A‡bK Kó †c‡q‡Qb | Z‡e GB `ţL-†kv‡Ki ga" w`‡q gvixqvi gvZ‡Z¡i iɛwU AviI my`i I A\_@Y®n‡q D‡V‡Q | gv wn‡m‡eB gvixqv memgq gÊjxi Rb" c0\_6v K‡ib | Gfv‡e wL6 I Zwi gÊjxi mv‡\_ gvixqvi wbweo m¤úK®‡q‡Q |
- 4| gvixqvi Hk gvZZ; cweî evBţeţj gvixqvtK Òhxi gvZvó eţj AwfwnZ Kiv nţqtQ| cweî AvZ\i Abţconvq Gwj Rvte\_ Zwi cţî i Rţb\i AvtMB gvixqvtK ÒAvgvi côfj gvó eţj mţ¤^vab KţiţQb| gvixqvi GB Hk gvZZţK gÊjxI -^xKvi Kţi wbţqtQ: gvixqv Ck\iRbbx| wZwb ciţgk\ti cŷî, whwb gvbyl ntqtQb Ges whwb wbtRB Ck\i Zwi Rbbx ntqtQb gvixqv| gv I cţî i wPiKvjxb I Aweţ"Q` m¤úţK\forage eÜţb hxi I qvixqv Ave×|
- 5 | μ‡ki Zjvq gvixqv: gvixqvi mv‡\_ wL6 I gÊjxi GKvZ¥Zv me‡P‡q Mfxifv‡e cKvk tc‡q‡Q hxii hšį/v‡fv‡Mi mgq | hxii k·`i nv‡Z mgwcØ n‡jb |



µ‡ki Zjvq gvixqv

Zui wePvi nţjv Ges ZwtK μtk gZï`Ê ţ`qv nţjv | GţZ gvixqv fxlYfvţe AvNvZ tcţjb | hxi i Kuţa AwZ fvix μk Pwcţq ţ`lqv nţjv | wZwb μk Kuţa Pjţjb Kvjţfwi cţ\_ | gvixqvl Zui mvţ\_ Pjţjb | cţ\_ Zui wcðţ cţl i mvţ\_ t`Lv nţjv | hxi KvjţfwiţZ tcŠQţj ZuţK μkwe× Kiv nţjv | gZï i cţe®hxi wZb NÈv μkxq hšχv tfwM KţiţQb | GB hšχvKvţj cðq me wkţl iv fţq cwjţq wMţqwQţjb | wKš'hxi i gv gvixqv mvnm Kţi μţki wbţP `wwoţquQţjb | gv wnţmţe mšvţbi GB gZïhšχvKvţj Zui Dcw 'wZ wQj AZ š-kw³kvjx l ţcð yv vqx |

Gfvte gvixqv Zwi wekļtmi Zx\_fvlvq GwMtq wMtqtOb| μkxq gZÿ ch\$-cţli mvt\_ wekl-Zvq AUj wQtjb| Hk cwiKibv Abynvti wZwb Zwi GKgvl cţli Pig hšĮvi mgq cvtk wQtjb| wZwb Zwi gvZü`tq cţli hvZbvi G MfxiZv Abyfe KţiţOb| gw³i KvtR GwMtq thtZ fvtjvevmvcY°m¤§wZ w`tqtOb| hxi'l gZïi cţe° Zwi gvtK wcðŋ wkţl"i gv wntmte `vb KţiwOtjb| μtki Zjvq gvixqvi gvZtZi GK Ace°ciKvk NtUtQ| μtki Zjvq gvixqvi gvZtZi wZbwU wetkl w`K Avgiv j¶ Kwi| tm¸tjv ntjv: mvaviY bvix l gvby wntmte Zwi gvbweK gvZZi, Cklicţli Rbbx wntmte Zwi Hk gvZZi Ges wekltmi `wótZ Zwi Avaïwz¥K gvZZi| Avgiv Dcjwä KitZ cwi, gvixqvi gvZtZi GK Pig ctKvk GB μtki Zjvq `wwotq \_vKvi mgq| hxi wbtRl gvixqvi KvO t\_tk kw³ l AbţclYv tctqtOb GB Pig hšĮv tfvM Kivi Rb"|

thvntbi KvtQ wbtRi gvtK Ztj w`tq gvixqvtK wZwb wetk; mKj gvby I gvbeRwzi gv Kti w`tqtQb | Avi thvnbtK gvixqvi cyl wntmte `vb Kti mgMlgvbeRwztK w`tqtQb mšvtbi AwaKvi | hxii gZii cte°µtki Zjvq gv gvixqvi Dcw⁻′wZtZ gvbeRwzi BwZnvtmi GB AmvaviY NUbwU NtUwQj | AvR ch®-gvixqv Avgvt`i mevi `tLte`bvi mgq GKBfvte Avgvt`i cvtk `wovb | Avgvt`i Avkv t`b, kw³ I mvnm thvMvb Rxetbi ct\_GwMtq hvevi Rb¨ | KwVb KvR m¤úbœKivi I mKj ewav AwZµg Kivi Rb¨ DrmwnZ Ktib |

KvR: †Zvgvi Rxe‡bi GKwU NUbv mnfwMZv Ki, hLb Zwg gv gvixqvi Ab‡cÖYv`vqx Dcw¯′wZ AbyFe K‡iQ|

6| cö\_Đvi gva tg gvi xqv wL6 I gÊj xi mvt\_ mshy3: gvi xqv Zwi cţî i ^M@tivntYi ci tcöi ZwkI tî i mvt\_ wQtjb| wZwb Zwt`i mvt\_ GKvZ¥ ntq cö\_Đvq iZ wQtjb| Gfvte wZwb wL6gÊj xi wfwË - 'vctb mnvqZv KtitQb| mKtji mvt\_ cö\_Đvq iZ t\_tK wZwb cweî AvZ\vi AeZitYi Atc¶vq wQtjb| cweî AvZ\vi côfvteB gvi xqv Mf@Zx ntqwQtjb Ges me mgq gvi xqvtK wNti wQtjb|

8| Hk cwiKíbvq gvixqvi Kgvix gvZZ; Ckļi Zwi gy³ cwiKíbvq †P‡qwQ‡jb †h Zwi cŷ GK Kgvixi M‡f® Rb¥†b‡eb| mgMögvbeRwwZi c‡¶ gvixqv †mB gy³`vqx KvR‡K ¯^MZ Rwwb‡q‡Qb| Zwi KgvixZ¡n‡jv Zwi wek½mi wPý| Zwi wek½mB Zw‡K Zwi ÎvYKZ¼ Rbbx n‡Z mvnvh¨ K‡i‡Q| ÒwL‡ói i³gvs‡mi †`n‡K M‡f® aviY Kivi Rb¨ gvixqv ab¨v wVKB, wKšy-wZwb AviI AwaK ab¨v, †Kbbv wZwb wek½tm wLô‡K Awwj½b K‡i‡Qb|Ó GB Kgvix gvZ‡Z¡i ga¨ w`‡q gvixqv n‡q D‡V‡Qb wLôgÊjxi c½xK| wL‡ói mv‡\_ Zwi m¤úK®n‡q D‡V‡Q AviI `p|

KvR: hxi i mvt\_ gvi xqvi m¤úK®Zwg e w3MZfvte Kxfvte †`L Zv †QvU `tj †mB AbyfwZ mnfwMZv Ki |

# cvV 3: wL6gÊjxi in‡m gvixqvi - 'vb

gvixqv wLtói gvZv Ges wZwb wLtógÊjxil gvZv| wLtól cwel AvZ\vi intm Kgvix gvixqvi fwgKvi welqwU wetePbv Kiv nq| gÊjxi intm Kgvix gvixqvi fwgKwU wetePbv Kiv nq| gvixqv Ckt Rbbx, gyr³`vZvi Rbbx| ZvB hxii mvt\_ RwoZ mewKQj mvt\_ wZwbl RwoZ| hxi gÊjx 'vcb KtitQb, wZwb gÊjxi g'—K| gvixqv hxii gv, ZvB wZwb gÊjxil gv| gÊjxi Rb\vitb gvixqvil fwgKv AvtQ| wetklfvte gÊjxi Rb\vitb, cÂvkËgx cteP w`tb hLb cwel AvZ\vitbtg GtmwQtjb ZLb gv gvixqv wkl"t`i mt½ Dcw'Z wQtjb| AvRl ch\s-qvixqv gÊjxi gvZv wntmte me\vitage v gêjxtZ Dcw'Z AvtQb|

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 47

1| ab v Kygvix gvixqvi cůZ fw³: wLògêjxtZ gv gvixqvi cůZ fw³ GKwU wetkl ¯′vb AwaKvi Kti AvtQ| wLògêjxi Aww` t\_tkB wZwb CktRbbx etjB m ¤§wbZ ntq AvmtQb| gêjxi Dcvmbvq gv gvixqvi wetkl ¯′vb AvtQ| gvixqvi ce¸tjv cvjb, tivRvix gvjv ců\_ðvi cůZ fw³ – G¸tjv gv gvixqvi cůZ fw³i wb`kb¯^iє | gêjxi f³Rtbivl Zvt`i wect` – Avct` weklm l fw³ wbtq gvtqi KvtQ ců\_bv Kti \_vtK| ïay ZvB bq cw\_exi AtbK wMR®Ni l MůUv gv gvixqvi bvtg l Dtïtk wbwgZ l wbtew`Z| gv gvixqvi —§itY AtbK Zx\_°′vbl itqtQ| thLvtb cůZw`b nvRvi nvRvi f³Rb gvtqi cůZ fw³ l fvtjvevmv wbte`b KitZ hvq| gvtqi cůZ wekltmi dtj cw\_exi wewfbæ¯′vtb AtbK Avðh°KvR mwaZ ntqtQ l nt″Q| Rcgvjv ců\_bv GKwU AZ¨š-kw³kvjx ců\_bv|

- 2 | gvixqv: wlògêjxi AwšgKvtji cůZKwZ: abïv Kgvix wb®j 1/4v | Zwi mvt\_ gêjx mshy³ itqtQ etj gêjxl cweÎ Zv AR® KtitQ | GLvtb †Kvtbv LyZ †bB | Z\_wc GB gêjxi wekymxMY Zvt`i e¨w³MZ Rxetbi cvc Rq Kiv I cweÎ Zv AR®bi Rb¨ AvcůY †Póv Kti hvt″Q | ZvB Zviv Zvt`i `wó gvixqvi cůZ wbe× †itl mKj cůPóv Pwjtq hvt″Q | KviY gvixqvi gta¨ wlògêjx BwZgta¨B me®weÎ |
- 3| gvixqv nţj b wLôgÊjxi ev-e iɛ: gvixqv nţ"Qb Kgvix| Zwi KgvixZ¡nţ"Q Zwi wekļtmi wPý| GB wekļtmi gṭa mţ> ţni tKvţbv 'vbB tbB| GB wekļtm Ckţii B"Qvi KvţQ Zwi ALÊ AvZ\vtbi c\ZxK| Zwi wekļtmi gṭa mţ> tni tKvţbv 'vbB tbB| GB wekļtm Ckţii B"Qvi KvţQ Zwi ALÊ AvZ\vtbi c\ZxK| Zwi wekļtm gṭa mtə tni tKvţbv ntz m¶g KţiţQ| mvay AvMw÷ b eţj b, ÒwLţói i gystmi ţ ntk Mţf@aviY Kivi Rb gvixqv ab v wVKB, wKš wzwb AviI AwaK ab v, tKbbv wzwb wekļtm wLôtK Awyi ½b KţiţQb|0 gvixqv GKB mgţq Kgvix I gv ntq, wLôgÊjxi c\ZxK ntqtQb| wLôgÊjx mwz Kvţi wekļtmi wfwEţz HkevYxţK MħY Kţi c\Kz gv ntq IţV| evYxc\vtbi I x¶vmwb c\vtbi ga wtq uzwb mšwbţ i Rb\vtb| GB mšwbMY cwel Avz\vi kw3ţz Ges ciţgkļi ntz GK bzb Ges Awebkļi Rxetb Rb\vtb| vf Kţi | wZwb wbtRB tmB Kgvix, whwb Zwi eţii KvţQ t lqv c\vtbiz k\vtbz cwic\vtbi wei x wek\vtm i¶v Kţib|

KvR: Zwg Kxfv‡e gv gvixqvi cŵZ fw³ wb‡e`b K‡i \_vK, Zv `‡j mnfwMZv Ki

Mvb Kwi

Avgvi G cổY cig cổTj gwngv Mvq|
ü`q f‡i tgvi ÎvYKZPî tcÖYvq||
GB`xbv`vmx‡K abïv Kwi‡j, Amxg Avb>` ü`‡q w`‡j||
Mwe¶‡K wZwb K‡ibj¾vbZ, kw³gvb mgðU nq ciwwRZ|
`xbMY nq mgv‡R gnvb, h‡M h‡M cðTybïvqevb||

# Abkxj bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′wb cɨY Ki

- 1. gv gvi xqvi -\si tY AtbtK NNNNNNNNNN I itqtQ|
- 2. gvixqv wL‡ói ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑGes wZwb wLťogÊjxi gvZv|
- 3. ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ gyi xqvi Kv‡Q hxi i R‡b¥i msev` cö vb K‡i b|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wb cvk
1. gvi xqvi gv-evev	■ wQj Mfxi Av¯′v I wek∤m
2. Ck‡ii cÖZ Zwi	■ m¤úY℃ÜZIDb¥β
3. Mwetqj gwiqvtK	<ul><li>†hvqvvKg I Avbæ</li></ul>
4. Ck‡ii B"Qv cvj‡b gvixqv wQ‡jb	■ GKwUinm"eZmZ"
5. gvi xqvi Ck¦i cyl ‡K Rb¥ vb	■ AbMnxZvetj m¤¢lYKtitOb

#### eûwbePWb cka

- 1. †K gvixqvi Kv‡Q hxi i R‡b¥i msev` w`‡qwQ‡j b ?
  - K. Ck¦i
  - L. -\M\o\z
  - M. cweî AvZ¥
  - N. gnv`Z wgLv‡qj
- 2. Ck¦i †Kb gvi xqv‡K te‡Q wb‡qwQ‡j b ?
  - K. gvi xqvi b¤Zvi Rb
  - L. gvi xqvi c\(\tilde{O}\_\) \(\tilde{O}\) vkxj Zvi Rb\(\tilde{O}\_\)
  - M. gvi xqvi cwe Î Zvi Rb
  - N. gvixqvi mij Zvi Rb

wb‡Pi Abţ"Q`wU cţo 3 I 4 b¤^i c¤kie DËi `vI

tdviv Lje awigt I bwiZevb | Zvi GKgvî mšvbwU gvbwmK cůZeÜx | me®v tdviv Zvi mšvbwU i hZœwb‡Zb I me mgq Ck‡ii Kv‡Q ců\_®v Ki‡Zb | GK mgq Zvi GB cůZeÜx mšvbwU GKRb cůgmwii wPîKi nq | t`k-we‡`‡k Zvi bvg Qwo‡q c‡o |

3 | †dwivi g‡a" Kgyix gyixqyi †h "YwU cikkk cvq Zv n‡jv Ck‡ii ciiZ Ñ

K. wbfºkxj Zv L. Mfxi wekļm

L. M.  $fv_{ij}$  vevmv N.  $fw^3$ 

4. †d+ivi GB Pwiwl K Y gvb/J K w ‡Z cv‡i Ñ

v. fvtj vevmv

vi. cw\_extZ kwš-

vii. cvc t\_‡K gw³

#### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i l ii L. iii M. ii N. i, ii l iii

# mRbkxj cke

- 1. kvšr-mßg †kilyi awgf wk $\Pv_P$ † †m awgf, mZ"ev`x I b"vqcivqY| B÷vi Dcj‡ $\P$  we`"vj‡qi cv‡ki gv‡V Abŷvb nq, G‡Z `wqZicto kvšri| Abŷv±bi w`‡b wKOzeLv‡U †Q‡j AbŷvbwU‡K  $^-$ 'wMZ Kivi Rb" †Mvj‡hwM K‡i| A‡bK AskMbYKvix cwj‡q hvq| kvšr-wKš'cbvbwk $\P$ ‡Ki wb‡` $\P$ ki K\_v wPšr-K‡i AbŷvbwUi ce $\P$ wj‡q hvq| G mgq Zvi cv‡k †\_‡K evsjv wk $\P$ K Zv‡K mn‡hwMZv K‡ib, mvnm †`b| GB mgq kvšri Kgvix gvixqvi K\_v g‡b c‡o|
  - K. Kgvix gvixqvi Rxeb hvcb †Kgb nQj?
  - L. Avgiv Kgvix gvixqvi cůZ Kxfv‡e fw³ cö k® Ki‡Z cwi?
  - M. kvšvi Pwiţî Kgvix gvixqvi †Kvb ¸YwU cwijw¶Z n‡q‡Q Zv e¨vL¨v Ki|
  - N. evsjv wk¶‡Ki fwgKvi Kvi‡Y kvšvi GB mg‡q gvixqvi K\_v g‡b nl qvi KviY we‡k+Y Ki|

# msw¶ß-DËi cke

- 1. gvixqv RwZ‡Z Kx wQ‡jb?
- 2. Kgvi x Kb v gvi xqv † Kgb Rxebhvcb K‡i vQ‡j b?
- 3. µ‡ki Zjvq gvixqvi Kxj¶ Kwi?

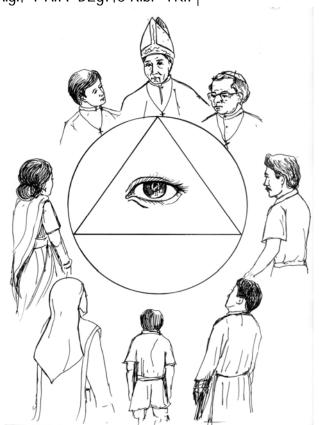
# eY®vq;Kcke

- 1. eva Zv gvi xqvi we‡kl ¸Y Av‡j vPbv Ki |
- 2. Ôgvi xqv Avgvţ`i Avkv ţ`b, kw³ ţ`bÕ- weţk\\ Ki
- 3. ÔwLôgÊjxi AwšgKvţji cŵZKwZÕ AvţjvPbv Ki |

# mßg Aa "vq

# wLtgêjxGK, cweî I ^coiwZK

włógêjxi GKRb mwµq m`tmïi włógêjx m¤úţK©myūó aviYv \_vKv AvekïK| Avgvţ`i fvţjv Kţi Rvbv
`iKvi th, wewfbœtQvU tQvU `ţj wef³ \_vKţj I włógêjx gjZ GK I mveRbxb| KviY włó wbţRB GwU
^/vcb KţiţQb| wZwb Ckţi| wZwb mKj cweîZvi Drm| ZvB gêjx cweî| włó Zwi ţcðiZwkI"ţ`iţK mviv
RMţZi mKj gvbţli KvţQ evYxcĐvi KiţZ ţcōY KţiţQb| ZvB gêjx ^cðiwZK| KvţRB GK Ges cweî
włógêjxi m`m¨ wnţmţe Avgiv mKţjB ţcōYKgŵ| Avgvţ`i mKjţKB GB`wqZ¡I KZ®¨ cvjb KiţZ nţe|
GB KviţY gêjx m¤úţK®Avgvţ`i AviI Dëgiţc Rvbv`iKvi|



wŁógÊjx‡Z Avgiv mK‡j GK

#### GB Aa vq cvV †k‡I Avgiv:

- wLiógÊjx wekRto ÔGKŐ I mveRbxb Gweltq e vL v w tZ cvie
- wLôgÊjxi cweÎZvi ¸iZ¡we‡k\ Ki‡Z cvie
- wLťógÉjxi ^cďiwZK ^ewkó" tjv e vL v KitZ cvie
- mgv‡R HK¨ cůZôv I Zv eRvq ivLvi j‡¶¨ wLôgÊjxi fwgKv eYbv Ki‡Z cvie|
- HK", cweÎZv I ^cŵiwZK †mev Kv‡Ri g‡bvfve wb‡q Rxeb hvcb Kie|

# cw 1: włógêjx GK

Avgvt`i cůZ"‡Ki †Pnviv, AvPvi-AvPiY, K\_v ejvi aib, `wófw½ BZ"w` Ab" mKţji †\_‡K m¤ú¥®Avjv`v | A‡bK †¶ţÎ GK e"w³i mvţ\_ Ab" GK e"w³i wKQywKQywgj †`Lv †Mţj | cţivcyi wgj Lţr cvl qv hvţe bv | GKRb †\_‡K Ab"Rb Avjv`v nţj | Avgvţ`i cůZ"‡Ki g‡a" GKUv mvaviY wgj AvţQ | wgj Uv nţjv GB th, Avgiv cůZ"‡KB gvbJ | Avgvţ`i mevi g‡a"B i³-gvsm AvţQ | Avgvţ`i meviB nvZ-cv, bvK-Kvb, †PvLgyL BZ"w` AvţQ | Avgiv mKţj B evZvm †\_‡K Aw ‡Rb wbţq tetp \_wwK | Avi GKwU D`vniY †`lqv hvK | GK Mwmcwb‡K Avgiv Zij Ae⁻'vq †`wL, Avevi †`wL eid nţj RgvUewav Ae⁻'vq | GKB cwb Mig Kţi ev®ú Kţi Dwoţq | w`‡Z cwi | KvţRB cwb‡K Zij, KwVb I ev®ú-GB wZb Ae⁻'vq †`Lţj I wZbUvB cwb | GKBfvţe wL&gÊjxi gţa" AvKviMZ ev ^ewkó"MZ wKQzwfbQZv \_vKţj I wL&gÊjx wnţmţe Avqiv mevB GK |

gvbeRwz‡K Zwi mv‡\_ cþwgŷb Ges gvb‡li mv‡\_ gvb‡li GKZv cůZôv Kivi Rb¨B Ck‡i Zwi GKgvÎ cŷl‡K G RM‡Z †cůY K‡i‡Qb| wlòó †P‡q‡Qb, wZwb I wcZv †hgb GK †Zgwb mKj gvbyl †hb GK nq| mK‡jB †hb GKB wlóxq wgj beÜb I weky‡m GKZve× \_vK‡Z cv‡i | GKZve× \_vKvi ga¨ w`‡qB wlógêjxi mK‡jB †hb gêjx‡K cůhwi Z Kivi Kv‡R AskMůhY K‡i |

KvR: wewfbœeïw³i mgš^tq MwVZ GKwU `tji m`tmïi gtaï HKï ev wgj Mto tZvjvi Rbï Kx Kx c¶qvRb Zv `tj AvtjvPbvi gvaïtg tjL I Dc⁻′vcb Ki|

Avgiv `jxq AvţjvPbvi ga" w`ţq t`Ljvg tKvţbv GKwU `ţji m`m"ţ`i GKZve× \_vKvi Rb" tKvb&welq¸ţjv tewk c#qvRb| GKBfvţe wL6gÊjx ïi"t\_‡K AvR ch\$-GK| GB GKZv hţM hţM weivR Kiţe|

# wbawiwLZ Kvi‡Y wL&gÊjxGK:

- 1 | côZôvZv: wLôgÊjx Zvi GKgvÎ côZôvZvi KviţY GK | Ckţii cwiKíbvq Ckţicŷ hxi wLţói ga w ţq gÊjxi mPbv | côfy hxi gÊjxi KYavi | wZwb GB gÊjxţK cwiPvjbvi Rb kw³, mvnm I gţbvej côZwbqZ vb KiţQb | ZwiB ZËyeavţb I Zwi w Kwbţ Rbvq Avgiv mevB GKZve× | wZwb Zwi wcZvi B QvB gţbvbxZ e w³ţ i qa w ţq cɨY KţiţQb | Mţo ZţiţQb GK cweÎ RbmqvR |
- 3| fvtjvevmv: wLtogêjx Zvi fvtjvevmvi KvitY GK| wcZv-Ck¦i I cŷ-Ck‡ii fvtjvevmvi ga" w`tqB AvZ\vi ckvk NtUtQ Ges AvZ\vi ekeZx\circ\ntqB gêjxi Rb\vi ev mPbv| GKB fvtjvevmv wLtof\square MY GtK Actii c\ntext{\tilde{U}Z} c\tilde{U} ktvi ga" w`tq \ntext{\tilde{U}Z} e\tilde{U} GKZve\x|
- 4| wekļm, mvµv‡gš-I ^cðiwZK DËiwwaKvi: wL&gÊjx GK Zvi `k¨gvb wgjbeÜb wekļm, ms¯<vi I ^cðiwZK DËiwwaKv‡ii ga¨ w`‡q| wL&gÊjx‡Z wekļm GK| GKB mwóKZv@ Avgiv wekļm Kwi| GKB ms¯<vixq AbMÖn Avgiv AbMÖn fvRb Ges cweÎ AvZ¥i †bZ‡Z¡wL&f³ wn‡m‡e Avgiv mevB cwiPwjZ|

KvR: gÊjx‡Z HK¨\_vKvi c#qvRbxqZv†Kb Zv`ţj AvţjvPbvi gva¨ţg tjL I cţi mKţji mvgţb Dc¯′vcb Ki|

# cvV 2: wLtogêjx mveRbxb

cw\_extZ wewfbæt`k I Rwzi Kwó Ges AvPvi-AvPiY wfbæwfbæntq \_vtK| gêjxi w`K t\_tK wlóf³MY Kv\_wjK A\_ev wewfbæc¢Ü+vU gêjxi Ašf\$| Z\_wc gêjxi mPbv t\_tK Avgiv mevB mveRbxb| mveRbxb K\_vUvtK Ab¨ K\_vq ejv nq Kv\_wjK| wló zwi Abynvixt`i gtbvbxZ, wbhy³ I tcëY KtitQb mKj Rwzi mKj gvbţli KvtQ| wzwb etjtQb tzvgiv RMtzi me® hvI| mevi KvtQ tNvIYv Ki g½jmgvPvi| wzwb AviI etjtQb gzïtjvtKi tKvtbv kw³ gêjxtK KlbI civfz Kitz cvite bv| hxi GK\_v etjtQb, KviY wzwb memgq c\_cökK I i¶vKzv@wntmte gêjxi mvt\_ itqtQb| gêjxi mPbvtz wewfbæt`tki, wewfbæfvIvfwli Dcw~wz gêjxi mveRbxbZvi cikvk hv weivR Kite wltói cþivMgb ch\$+

wlógêjx tKt>`i mvţ\_ mshy³\_vKvi ga" w`ţq mveRbxb nţqtQ| cðfyhxi wlð wbţRB gêjx 'vcb KţiţQb Ges Zv Zwi gţbvbxZ wkl"ţ`i lci b"-KţiţQb| hxi wcZţii bvg w`ţqtQb cv\_i| GB cv\_ţii Dci wZwb Zwi gêjx 'vcb KţiţQb| wcZţii `p wek¼tmi wfwëi KviţY wcZţii lciB gêjxi `wwqZ¡fvi AcŶ KţiţQb| wcZţii DëiwwaKvix wnţmţe cieZAZ Ab"vb" tcvcMY gêjxi t`Lvibv Kivi `wwqZ¡cvjb Kţi AvmţQb| ¶ŷ³gêjx l enëi gêjx- `β-B tivţgi mvţ\_ hy³ nţq mevi Rb" KvR Kţi hvţ"Q| fvţjvevmv nţjv tcůYKţqŶ tcůYv| wlţoi fvţjvevmv `k"qvb tbZţZ¡ ga" w`ţq mevi gvţS wewjţq w`ţ"Qb|

ZvQvov GKB wL6 hxi ‡Z wekļm I ms <vi xq tmev `wvqZi Avgvţ` i mveRbxbZv `vb Kţi | gÊj x‡Z wewfbæ¶ì å  $\P$ ì å gÊj xi Ae 'vb Ges wKQzagxq AvPvi -Abyôvb wfb¢ Z\_wc me wL6 f³B GKB wL6 hxi ‡Z `xw¶Z | A‡bK w` K w` ‡q me gÊj xi wekļtmi A‡bK wgj i‡q‡Q | tmB Kvi‡Y HK" cðiZôvi tPóv memgq Pj‡Q | GUv wL6 gÊj xi Rb" GKUv eo P"v‡j Ä | th-tKv‡bv gyn‡Z $^{\circ}$ th-tKD G‡Z hy³ n‡Z cvi‡e | gÊj x mevi Rb" tmevi nvZ ewo‡q ti‡L‡Q Ges mevi gy‡S wL6 xq fv‡j vevmv I tc $^{\circ}$ g wewj‡q w` ‡"Q |

KvR: wbKUeZPGKwU †mevgjK cÖZôv‡b hv‡e I †mLv‡b wM‡q ev¯‡e mevi Rb¨ †mevKv‡R AskMÖn‡Yi gva¨‡g gÊjxi mveRbxbZv cÖKvk Ki‡e|

# cvV 3: wL6gêjxcweî

cweÎ ej‡Z tevSvq weï× ev LwwU| GB K\_vi Øviv wb®úvc ev cvcnxb Ges wbg\$ Ae¯'v‡KI tevSvq| Ckţi cyÎ hxi wL& cweÎ gÊjx ¯'vcb Kivi Rb¨ cw\_ex‡Z G‡m‡Qb| KviY wcZv mKj gvbyļ‡K cweÎ Zvi c‡\_ wdwi‡q Avbvi cwi Kí bv K‡i wQ‡j b| Ckţi gvbyļ‡K Zwi cðZgwZ\$Z mwó K‡i wQ‡j b| A\_\$\mathbb{R}\$ wZwb gvbyl‡K Zwi B g‡Zv cweÎ K‡i mwó K‡i wQ‡j b| wKš' gvbyl cvc Øviv †mB cðZgwZ\$A\_\$\mathbb{R}\$ Zwi †\ I qv cweÎ Zv nwi‡q †d‡j‡Q| ZvB Ckţi Zv‡K Avevi †mB cðZgwZ\$A\_\$\mathbb{R}\$ cweÎ Zv wdwi‡q †\ I qvi Rb¨ Zwi cy·K cwvV‡q‡Qb| cyÎ G‡m Rxeb w\ ‡q cweÎ Zv wdwi‡q G‡b‡Qb| GB KvRwU RM‡Zi †kI w\ b ch\$\mathbb{R}\$—†hb Pj‡Z\_v‡K †mR‡b¨ wZwb GKwU gÊjx ¯'vcb K‡i‡Qb| GB Kvi‡Y wL\coloredgejx cweÎ |

côfyhxi wL6 wb‡RB cweî | Zwi Øviv ''wcZ gêjxI cweî | wZwb gêjxtK cweî AvZ\vi `vtb f\vl Z KtitQb | gêjxtK Zvi eayi‡c I Zvi t`ni‡c Zjbv Kti Zwi cweî Zv `vb KtitQb | Zvt`itK Avcb Kti wbtqtQb | avZtcb nt"Q cweî Zvi côy'^ie hv ARB Kivi Rb Avgiv mevB AvnŸvb tctqwQ | GB avZtcb gêjxtK cweî Zvjvtfi DcvqmgntK cwiPvjbv Kti, A\_@YGKti tZvtj Ges cYZv`vb Kti |

Avgvt`i GB cw\_exUv GKUv Rwgi gtZv| GLvtb fvtjv dmtji MvQ I cvkvcvwk AvMvQv itqtQ| Avgvt`i wbðq gtb AvtQ hxii ejv tmB Mtgi `vbv I kïvgvNvtmi Dcgv KwnbwWU| H MíwUtZ hxii etjtQb, GK Rwgi gwjK RwgtZ Mtgi exR etbtQb| wKšiivtZi AÜKvti kÎc¶ tmB GKB RwgtZ kïvgvNvm A\_@r AvMvQvi exR etb

w`tqtQ| Mtgi MvQ I k`vgvNvm t`LtZ c@q GKB iKg| ZvB GKB mvt\_ Zviv evotZ jvMj| wKš'cv\_K` tevSv tMj hLb Zv cYFvte eo ntjv, wVK dmj djvevi AvtM| gwwjtKi KgPvixiv AvtM k`vgvNvm Ztj tdjtZ PvBj| wKš'Rwgi gwwjK ZvtZ iwwR nbwb| KviY Zvi fq wQj, hw` k`vgvNvm ZjtZ wMtq Zviv Mtgi MvQ Ztj tdtj| ZvB wZwb`BUvtKB GK mvt\_ evotZ w`tjb|



ü`ţqi cweÎZvi mvţ\_ qvbţli qţLi cweÎZvi m¤úK©

Gi ga w tq ctynxi eystqwQtjb gwy K ntjb ^qs Ckli, Mg ntjv fvtjv tjvK, k vgvNvm ntjv g> tjvK, Rwg ntjv GB cw\_ex, kît¶ ntjv kqZvb | GB cw\_extZ fvtjv I g> tjvtKi mn-Ae 'vb | Ckli cvcxi a sm Pvb bv | eis wZwb Pvb cvcx gb cwieZb Kti Zwi ct\_ wdti AvmK | ZvB wZwb Atc¶v Ktib, mgq-m\$hvM `vb Ktib |

†`Lv hvq GB RM‡Z A‡b‡KB cweîfv‡e Rxeb hvcb Kivi ga" w`‡q Ck‡ii †mB AvnŸv‡b c¥¶°v‡e mvov `vb K‡ib| gÊjx Zv‡`i ¬^xKwZ `vb Kivi gva"‡g mvay·mvaŸxi ghv®v `vb K‡ib| wL6 Avgv‡`i †mB GKB AvnŸvb Rvbvb †hb Avgiv Zu‡`i c`v1¼ AbmiY K‡i wb‡R‡`i‡KI cweî K‡i Zi‡Z cwi|

KvR: cweî \_vKvi A\_Ges Kxfv‡e cweî \_vKv hvq Zv †Rvovq †Rvovq Av‡jvPbv I Dc~′vcb Ki |

# cw 4: włógêjx ^cöiwZK

Avgyt`i gv-evev ev \_iRtbiv KvR Kivi Rb" Avgyt`itK AtbK mgq wewfb@RvqMvq KvtRi Dtİtk" cvVvb | Avgyt`i gv-evev Avgyt`itK wetkI GB KvRwU Kivi Rb" wbhy³ Ktib Ges cvVvb | GB At\_@Avgiv tc@iZ |

wlógêjxlïi"†\_‡K^cñiwZKKv‡Ri Rb", †cñiZn‡q‡QKviYwló wb‡RBwcZvi Øvivwe‡klD‡Ï‡k"†cñiZn‡q‡Qb|wZbwUwe‡klA‡\_@Avgivwlógêjx‡K^cñiwZKej‡Zcwi:

- 1 | wLôgÊjx tcůiZ`Zţ`i wekļtmi wfwËi lci cůZwôZ, hviv Zvi mv¶``vţbi Rb``weţklfvţe gţbvbxZ Ges
  tcůYKţqP Rb``ţcůiZ |
- 2| AvZ\vi mnvqZvq wL\u00f3\u00e4\u00e4 z\u00e4\u00e4 i gy\u00b4 t\_i\u00e4 wk\\u00e4\u00b4\u00b4 k\u00e4\u00e4\u00b4 v\u00e4\u00e4 \u00b4 v\u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\u00e4 u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\u00e4\u00e4\u00e4\u00e4 \u00e4\

3 | wekc, hvRK | cvjKţ`i mnvqZvq tK>`îq cwiPvjbvi m‡½ GKvZ¥nţq wLţói cjbivMgb ch®-gÊjxţK wk¶v`vb, cweÎxKiY | cwiPvjbvi KvR Pwjţq hvţ"Q|

côfyhxi wb‡R †côiZ n‡q‡Qb| wKš'wZwb GKv GKv wKQzK‡ib bv| wZwb e‡jb, wb‡R †\_‡K Awwg wKQB Ki‡Z cwi bv| wcZvi KvQ †\_‡K hv †c‡qwQ ZvB côvi Kwi Ges Ab¨‡K mshy³ Kwi| hxi †hgb wcZv Qvov wKQzKi‡Z cv‡ib bv wVK †Zgwb AvgivI côfy hxi i kw³ Qvov wKQB Ki‡Z cwi bv| cweÎ AvZ\vi kw³‡Z côfy hxi i cobiñ v‡bi mv¶x nIqvi Rb¨ Avgiv mevB AvnZ, g‡bvbxZ I †côiZ|

KvR: wbR cwievi, we`"vjq I = 'vbxq mqv‡R Zwq Kx Kx ^c@iwZK KvR Ki‡Z cvi Zv †jL

# Abkxj bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′wb cɨY Ki

- 1. mKj cwel Zvi DrmÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑNÑ
- 2. wlógêjxi g‡a" AvKvi I ^ewkó"MZ wfbZv \_vKţj I mevB ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑN
- 3. k¨vgvNvm n‡j v ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ †j vK |
- 4. wZbwU we‡kI A‡\_@Avgiv wLtogÊjx‡K ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ ej‡Z cwi |
- 5. wZwb Pvb cvcx ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ cwieZ19 K‡i Zwi c‡\_ wd‡i AvmyK |

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

eig cik	Wvb cvk
1. wŁógÊj x gj Z	■ KYavi
2. c°Fyhxi g£jxi	■ GK I mveRbxb
3. wŁógÊj x‡Z wekļm	■ CV_i
4. hxi wcZ‡ii bvg w`‡q‡Qb	■ GK
5. CK¦i gvbyl‡K Zvi	<ul> <li>AvPvi - Abjôvb wfbæ</li> </ul>
	■ cüZgwZ\$Z mwó K‡i‡Qb

#### eûwbePnbckæ

1. mKj cwel Zvi Drm tK?

K. Ck!i

L. hxii

M. cweÎ AvZ¥

 $N. -M^{\circ}Z$ 

- 2. gvby Kxfvte åvZt;Zi eÜtb GKZve™?
  - K. †mevi gva"‡g
  - L. fvtjvevmvi gva"tg
  - M. mnfwMZvi gva"‡g
  - N. wekytmi gva"tg

wbtPi Abt"Q`wU cto 3 l 4 b¤^i ctkie DËi `vl

wgjb włówb mgytRi GKRb cawb e w³ włówb mgytRi Db**q**tbi Rb wzwb ivz-w`b KvR Kti hyt"Qb axti axti wgjtbi c#Póv Ges mgytRi tjvKt`i fytjyewny, GKzv I wekytm cweî mgyR Mto DVj |

- 3. Kvi Ab‡cÖYvq wqjb D3 KvRwU Ki‡Z DrmwnZ n‡qwQţjv?
  - K. dv`vi
  - L. WL&gÊjx
  - M. cweî AvZ¥
  - N. hxi wl6
- 4. wgj‡bi KgRv‡Ê mgv‡R th cÖrve coţe Ñ
  - i. c‡Póv
  - ii. fv‡j vevmv
  - iii. weklm

wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK?

- K. i L. ii
- M. ii | iii N. i, ii | iii

# mRbkxj cke

- 1. cţiwnZ iεg gÊjxţK fvţjvevţmb eţjB Zwi AKvš-cwikţg gÊjxţK AwzZkKfvţe ewz Kţi Zţjţ0b| wKš'gÊjxi GK hœk mxgvš-cţiwnţZi ARvţš-AţbK Lvivc KvR Kţi Ges gÊjxi KţqKRb hœkţKI wecţ\_tblqvi †Póv Kţi | gÊjxi m¤úv` K mxgvţš+ G KvR eßţZ tcţi cţiwnZţK Rvbvq Ges gÊjx t\_ţK tei Kţi w ţZ eţj | wKš'cţiwnZ ejţjb, Ûbv tei Kivi `iKvi tbB| Zvi Rb" mţhwl `vb Ki | Ū axţi axţi fy eßţZ tcţi iεg Avmj Rxeţb wdţi Avţm |
  - K. cweî ej‡Z Kx ţevSvq?
  - L.  $Ck_i c\hat{y}$  †Kb  $cy_e extZ$  GtmtQb?
  - M. cţiwn‡Zi †Kvb wk¶vq mxgvš-Avmj Rxe‡b wd‡i Av‡m ? e¨vL¨v Ki|
  - N. mxgv‡ši cweî Rxetbi djvdj Kx n‡Z cvti etj Zwg g‡b Ki|

- 2. gv`vi †Z‡iRv wQ‡j b GKRb BD‡ivcxq I wLôóvb | wKš′we‡k¦i mKj †`‡ki mKj a‡g® gvbţli Rb¨ Zwi †mev I fv‡j vevmv Db\p³ | ag® †`k I Rwzi wfbozv ev cv\_R° wZwb †Kv‡bv w`bI weţePbvq †bbwb | ZwtK AbymiYKvix fwMe`i wbţq wzwb MVb Kţib gvbeţmev msN ÔwgkbwiR Ae P`wwiwUÕ | iv¯vq cţo \_vKv mnvq-m¤^j nxb gvbţli Avkţqi Rb¨ Ôwbg\p³ ü`qÕ GwZg wkï‡`i Rb¨ Ôwkï febÕ, gvbwmK I kvixwiK côdzeÜx wkï‡`i Rb¨ ÔbeRxeb AvevmÕ KôţivMxţ`i Rb¨ ÔţcôgwbevmÕ côfwz côdzôvb Mţo Zţj Amxg ggZvq †mev `vb Kţib | Zwi msţNi fwMe`i wbţq wZwb GKZvi Rxeb Mţo Zţj mKţji gvţS `wqZ¡†`b Ges wbţR Av`k®^i є KvR Kţib |
  - K. tcÖYKţgP tcÖYv Kx?
  - L. wLtógÊjx†Kb cweî?
  - M. gv`vi †Z‡i Rv †Kvb wk¶vq AbrowYZ n‡q Dc‡i i Kgrkvê cwi Pvj bv K‡i wQ‡j b ?
  - N. ÔwLôgÊjx Ges wgkbwiR Ae PïwiwUÕ DfqB mveRbxbÑ DÏxcK cv‡Vi Av‡jv‡K gjïvqb Ki|

### msw¶ß-DËi cke

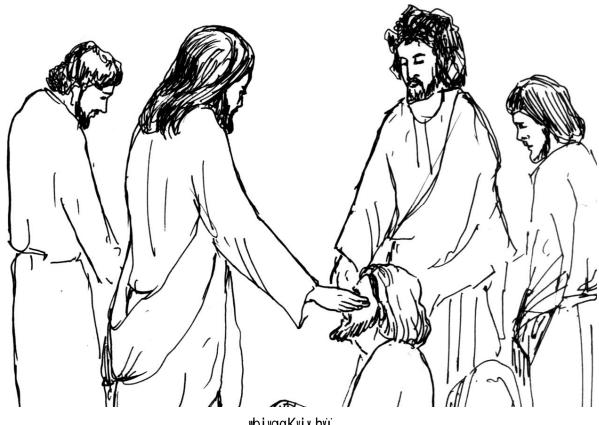
- 1. gÊjxi mPbv n‡jv Kxfv‡e?
- 2. wLôgÊj x Kx Kvi‡Y cweî?
- 3. Kx A‡\_\^Avgiv wL\bg\hat{E}jx\tK \chiw\hat{I} K ewj ?

# eY®vgjKckc

- 1. wlógÉjxi ^cŵiwZK ^ewkó ¸‡jve vL v Ki |
- 2. Kx Kx Kvi‡Y wŁógÊjx GK? e¨vL¨v Ki |
- 3. mgv‡Ri HK¨cŴZôv I eRvq ivL‡Z wLťogÊjxi fwgKv eY®v Ki|

# Aóg Aa¨vq hxii Avðh<sup>©</sup>KvR I HkivR"

Avgiv cweî evBţeţj ewYZ cöfyhxi wLţói AţbK Avðh@NUbvi K\_v Rwwb| GB KvR¸ţjv wZwb Zwi cöpvi Rxeţb K‡i‡Qb| GB Avðh®KvR¸‡jvi ga" w`‡q cöfyhxi" wLió Zwi kw³ I ¶gZv cöKvk K‡i‡Qb| G¸‡jv n‡jv Zwi HkivR" cNZôvi cNKvk| †jv‡Kiv GB KvR¸‡jv †`‡L Tw∞1Z n‡q †hZ| KviY Zviv Gai‡bi KvR Gi Av‡M KL‡bv †`‡Lwb| GB Aa"v‡q Avgiv cÖfyhxi'i Avðh©KvRmg‡ni K\_v wPš⊬l a"vb K‡i hxi'i lci Avgv‡`i Av⁻′v Avil Mfxi K‡i Zjje|



wbivgqKvix hxii

# GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- hxi i Avðh®Kv‡Ri ga w ţq Hkiv‡R i c®kvk m¤ú‡K®eY®v Ki‡Z cvie|
- Ac`ZMÖ- †jvK‡K mȳ′ Kivi ga¨ w`‡q Hkiv‡R¨i ckkvk m¤ú‡K®eYÐv Ki‡Z cvie|
- hxi i I ci cY9Av-'v ivLe I g> Zvi cFve t\_‡K ` i \_vKe |

58 hxi i Avðh®KvR I HkivR"

### cW - 1: hxi i Avðh@KvR I HkivR"

AvţM Avgiv gw\_, gvK $^{\circ}$ jK I thvnb wjwLZ g½jmgvPvţi cðfŷ hxi i Avðh $^{\circ}$ KvR $_{s}$ ţjvi K\_v †R‡bwQ| Avgiv wL‡ói Avðh $^{\circ}$ KvRtli c $^{\circ}$ GKwU ZwjKv †`L‡Z †c‡qwQ| G Avðh $^{\circ}$ KvRMţjvi ga $^{\circ}$ w †q hxi wL $^{\circ}$ 5 Zvi kw $^{\circ}$ 1 ¶gZv cðKvk K‡i‡Qb| G kw $^{\circ}$ 8 ev ¶gZv gy`Zv ev Ackw $^{\circ}$ i wei‡×| gy`Zvi wei‡× Zvi kw $^{\circ}$ 1 ¶gZv cðKv‡ki ga $^{\circ}$ w †q wZwb GKwU bZb ivR $^{\circ}$ cðZôv Ki‡Z †P‡q‡Qb| GB bZb ivR $^{\circ}$ B n‡jv HkivR $^{\circ}$ |

#### HkivR" Kx

Avgiv ivR" ej‡Z Ggb GKwU wbw & f-LʇK eţS \_wwK thLv‡b kvmbKZPI cŘv Av‡Q| wKšy-HkivR" RvMwZK tKv‡bv iv‡R"i g‡Zv bq| GwU nţjv Ckţii ivR" thLv‡b tKv‡bv cvc ev g> Zv tbB; eis Av‡Q b"vh"Zv, kwwš-, fvţj vevmv, ¶gv, mnvbyfwZ, mngwgZv BZ"wv ¸Y¸ţjv| thLv‡bB ev th-tKv‡bv e"w³i g‡a"B GB ewkó", ţjv t Lv hvq, tmLv‡bB HkivR" weivRgvb A\_P Ckţi weivRgvb| Kv‡RB ejv hvq, thLv‡b Ckţii Kg®ţjv mwwaZ nq I hviv Ckţii B"Qvg‡Zv Pţj Zvţ`i g‡a" HkivR" weivRgvb| GwU evBţeţji GKwU ¸iZcY®neIq Ges GwU cweÎ evBţeţji cyvZb I bZb-Dfq wbqţgB cvIqv hvq| cyvZb wbqţg Hkiv‡R"i AvMg‡bi K\_v fweI ØvYx Kiv nţqţQ Ges Zv CkţicyÎ hxi wLţói ga" w tq cYZv jvf KţiţQ| cæyhxi GB cævh Zvi KvR, Zvi K\_v I Zvi Avðh®KvR Øviv mwwaZ nţqtQ| GB ivR" ï aywL6vbţ i KvţQ bq eis mgM gvbeRwzi KvţQ tNvIYv Kiv nţqţQ| GB RMţZ wL6gêjx nţjv Hkiv‡R"i exR ev mPbv| gêjx me mgq cwic° Zvi w tk GwMţq PţjţQ hvi qa" w tq HkivţR"i cwicYZv Avmţe|

KvR: cw\_@ivR" | Hkiv‡R"i ^ewkó" tjv cvkvcwk `BvU Kjv‡g tjL

### Hkiv‡R" cite‡ki Rb" cityhxii AvnŸvb

côfy hxi Zwi côfvi Rxeb ïi" Kţib HkivţR" côfeţki AvnŸvb Rwwbţq | thvnb tMôdZvi nlqvi ci wZwb Zwi myngvPvi GB eţj tNvlYv Kţib, mgq cţºnţqtQ, HkivR" GLb Lye KvtQ Gţm tMtQ | tZvgiv gb cwiezl® Ki l myngvPvţi wekļm Ki | côfy hxi RMtZ GţmţQb Zwi wcZvi B"Qv cvjb Kţi GB RMtZ HkivR" côdZôv KiţZ | Zwi wcZvi B"QvB nţ"Q, gvbylţk Rxeb `vb Kiv, hvţZ gvbyl Zwi Hk Rxeb mnfwMZv KiţZ cvţi | GB KviţY wZwb Zwi Pvicvţki gvbylţk mgţeZ Kţib | wZwb Zwi evYxi Øviv, HkivţR"i côZxk ¬îe wewfbœ wPý l Zwi wkl"ţ`i tcôlY Kivi ga" w`ţq gvbylţk Zwi Pvicvţk mgţeZ nţZ AvnŸvb Kţib | mţeŵcwi côfyhxi Zwi µk gZïeiY l coliîvţbi gva"ţg Zwi HkivţR"i côkvkţk c\vec{v}Zvi w`ţk wbţq hvb |

côfy hxi Zwi Hkiv‡R" mevB‡K AvnŸvb K‡ib| hw`l Hkiv‡R"i K\_v c<u>0</u>‡g Ck‡ii wcôq RwwZ Bmôţqj mš-vbţ`i Kv‡Q †NvlYv Kiv n‡q‡Q, Z\_wwc Zv mKj RwwZi, mKj gvbţli Rb"| mevB GB Hkiv‡R"i bvMwiK n‡Z AvnZ|

hw`I HkivR` mevi Rb` Z\_wc GB iv‡R` cite‡ki ev bwwiK nIqvi AMinaKvi cvţe `wi`a'I webgiv | hxi wb‡RB eţj‡Qb hvi Aš‡i `xb ab` Zviv KviY ^MPvR` Zvţ`iB | Zwiv Zwi evYx webga'Aš‡i †kv‡b, MinY Kţi I †m Abymvţi Rxeb hvcb Kţi | Hkiv‡R`i ggmZ` Ávbx I eyx gvbţ`i Kv‡Q †Mvcb ivLv nţqţQ wKšy-cikvk Kiv nţqtQ wbZvš-`xbZg I ¶ŋŷ Zgţ`i Kv‡Q | cifyhxi Zwi cww\_@ Rxeţb `xb`wi`t`i c¶ mg\_10 KţiţQb, Zvţ`i mvţ\_ †\_‡KţQb, Zvţ`i fvţjvţeţm Zvţ`i mge"\_x nţqţQb | †mB KviţY wZwb HkivţR` cite‡ki ceRZ® wnţmte fvţjveymvţK mţePP -'vb w`ţqţQb |

Z\_wc Hkiv‡R"i bwwiK nlqvi Rb" hxi HkivR"‡K GKwU †fvRmfvi mv‡\_ Zjibv K‡i‡Qb| Zwi GB †fvRmfvq wZwb cvcx‡`i wbgš½Y K‡ib| KviY wZwb †Zv awwgRt`i Rb" GB RM‡Z Av‡mbwb, G‡m‡Qb cvcx‡`i

AvnŸvb Ki‡Z| gb cwieZ® n‡jv Hkiv‡R¨ c¶e‡ki c\_| ZvB GKRb cvcxi gb cwieZ‡b Hkiv‡R¨ KZB-bv Avb>` nq!

Hkiv‡R"i cØxKmgn

Hkiv‡R"i inm" LjeB Mfxi| GB Kvi‡Y hxi wLtó Hkiv‡R"i inm"‡K wewfbœc@xK, wPý I Dcgvi ga" w`‡q c@kvk K‡i‡Qb|

- K) HkivR" thb GKwU mtl@xtRi gtZv| exR wntmte Zv LjeB tQvU| wKš' hLb Pviv MRvq I cYP½ MvtQ cwiYZ ng ZLb wKš'Ab" me MvQ tm Qwwotq hvq| cvLxivI Gtm ZvtZ evmv ewatZ cvti|
- L) wZwb HkivR"‡K Lwg‡ii mv‡\_ Zijbv K‡i‡Qb| Lwgi ZZ¶Y ch®-gvLv‡Z ng hZ¶Y- bv Zv †M¢R I‡V|



HkivR GKwU e‡¶i g‡Zv

- M) hxi HkivR" $\pm$ K jyK $\pm$ q ivLv  $\pm$ Kv $\pm$ bv Rwg $\pm$ Z <code>\_</code>Sa $\pm$ bi mv $\pm$ \_ Zy bv K $\pm$ i $\pm$ Qb |  $\pm$ Kv $\pm$ bv  $\pm$ jvK Zv Ly $\pm$ R  $\pm$ C $\pm$ q g $\pm$ bi Avb $\pm$ > wM $\pm$ q Zvi hv-wKQz i $\pm$ q $\pm$ Q Zv wewµ K $\pm$ i  $\pm$ mB RwgUv wK $\pm$ b  $\pm$ d $\pm$ j |
- N) wZwb`vgxgy³vi †LutR Nyti teovtbv ewYtKi mvt\_ HkivtR"i Zyjbv KtitQb| ewYK`vgxgy³vi †LwR tctZ bv tctZ Zvi mewKQzwewu Kti Zv wKtb tdjj|

hxi Zwi wewfb@Dcgvi ga" w`tq mevBtK HkivtR" c#etki Avgšy I wbgšy Rvbvt"Qb| Zte Zv Mihy Kivi Rb" c#KZ wm×vš-Avgvt`i | HkivR" jvf KitZ ntj Avgvt`i wKQzQvotZ nte Ges Zvi evYx Abynvti Rxeb hvcb KitZ nte|

KvR: wk¶v\_Pwntmte Avgiv Kxfvte HkivtR"i bv//wiK ntZ cwi? `tj AvtjvPbv Ki|

hxii Avðh®KvR I HkivR"

# cvV - 2: Avðh®Kv‡Ri ga" w` ‡q Hkiv‡R"i cikkk

Hkiv‡R"i welqnU Avgvţ`i Kv‡Q ¯uó Kţi †Zvjvi Rb" hxi wLtó Zwi evYxţZ bvbv Dcgv e"envi Kţi‡Qb | Hkiv‡R"i cYZv I clkvţki Rb" wZwb wewfbœAvðh®ev AţjŠwKK KvR¸ţjvtK wPý wntmte e"envi Kţi‡Qb | Zwi AţjŠwKK KvR¸ţjvi ga" w`ţq GB mZ" clkwkZ nq th wZwb wcZvi KvQ †\_tK Gţm‡Qb | GB KvR¸ţjv Zwi cluZ Avgvţ`i wekļm Avi I Mfxi KiţZ mnvqZv Kţi | Zwi GBmKj Avðh®kvR Zwi Hkkw³ I ¶gZvţK clkvk Kţi | GB RMţZ Hkiv‡R"i AvMgţbi A\_\@n\tau^0 g>\text{Zve vkqZvţbi civRq | hxi Ac`Z Zvovţbvi ga" w`ţq gvbylţK g>\text{AvZ\vi cltve †\_tK gy³ KţiţQb | g>\text{AvZ\vi wei\$\text{x} Rqjvf cltyhxi i weRţqi ce@fvl tNvlYv KţiţQ | cltyhxi i µţk gZieiţYi ga" w`ţq HkivţR"i Povš-cluZôv jvf KţiţQ |

KvR: cîfy hxi i GKwU Avðh©KvR te‡Q bvI | Gi ga¨w`‡q Kxfv‡e Hkiv‡R¨i ciKvk N‡U Ges hxi i A‡j ŠwKK KvR Kivi ¶gZv ciKvk cvq Zv LvZvq tjL|

#### Hkiv‡R"i Pwe

¶gZvi ewn"K wPý n‡jv Pwwe| Avgiv Rwwb, Ni ev cůlZôv‡bi Pwwei `wwqZ<sub>i</sub>hv‡K- Zv‡K †`lqv nq bv| hvi †mB `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q‡Q ev †h Zv enb Ki‡Z cvi‡e Zv‡KB †m `wwqZjÁvb i‡q Kiv nq|

côfy hxi Zvi cêvi Rxe‡b eviRb wkl"‡K g‡bvbxZ K‡i‡Qb †hb Zwiv Zwi m‡½ \_v‡Kb Ges Zwi †cô/YK‡g® AskMôY K‡ib| eviR‡bi Ab"Zg wQ‡jb wcZi, hw‡K wZwb cv\_i e‡j AwfwnZ K‡i‡Qb Ges GB cv\_‡ii wf‡Zi Dci Zwi gÊjx cô/Zôv K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Zwi nv‡Z Hkiv‡R"i Pwe Z‡j w`‡q‡Qb| cw\_ex‡Z wZwb hv gy³ Ki‡eb, -^‡M® Zv gy³ Kiv n‡e| Avi cw\_ex‡Z wZwb hv-wKQza‡i ivL‡eb Zv -^‡M® a‡i ivLv n‡e| côfyhxi Zwi †gl‡`i cvjb Kivi `wqZ¡l wcZi‡K w`‡jb| wcZ‡ii nv‡Z Hkiv‡R"i Pwe côvb Kiv I Zwi DËiwaKvix wn‡m‡e †cv‡ci `wqZ¡cvj‡bi KvR Hkiv‡R"i Dcw-~vwZi wPýB Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q AvRI côKvk K‡i|

# cW 3: Ac ZMO ‡K my Zv vb

cůZ¨K gvbţli gţa¨ fvţjv l g›` `βwU w`ţKiB cử ve iţqţQ | KLbl KLbl fvţjv kw³Uv cêj nq Avevi KLbl KLbl cêj ntq DţV g›` kw³Uv | wVK †Zgwbfvţe cw\_exţZ ïfkw³ l Ackw³- GB `βwUiB cử ve iţqţQ | KLbl KLbl Avgiv ţ`wL ïfkw³ Lye †Rvi`vi fwgKv cvjb KiţQ, Avevi KLbl KLbl ţ`wL Ackw³Uv †hb me `Lj Kţi wbţqţQ | gvby Zvi ïfkw³ ev fvţjv kw³i ¸ţY cw\_ex Avil my`i KiţZ cvţi | Avevi gvby B Zvi Ackw³ ev g›` kw³ e¨envi Kţi cw\_exUv aŸsm KiţZ cvţi | g›` kw³i aviK l evnK nţjv kqZvb | GB g›` kw³ cw\_exţZ Aww` †\_ţKB we`¨gvb wQj | hxi Ackw³i weiţ× jovB Kţi ZvţK ciwRZ KţiţQb | AvRl gvbţli gţa¨ïf l Acgw³i gţa¨jovB PjţQ |

KvR: ev^—e RM‡Z †Kv\_vq †Kv\_vq g>` kw³ mwµq Ges Kx Kx Dcv‡q g>` kw³ †\_‡K gy³ \_vKv hvq `‡j Zvi GKUv Zwj Kv ^Zwi Ki |

#### `Z I Ac`Z

côfy hxi wlto AtbK Ac`Z weZwoZ KtitQb Ges Gi ga w`tq gt>`i Ici Zwi Rqjvtfi w`KwU côKwkZ ntqtQ | evBtetj côfy hxi wlto KZk Ac`Z weZvotbi weItq AvtjvPbvi cte® Z I Ac`Z m¤útK®Avgvt`i aviYv \_vKv côqvRb | Avgiv Rwb, `Zt`i ïayAvZ\ AvtQ wKš'Zvt`i kixi tbB | -^tM@PiKvj Ckti Avivabv I tmev KitZ I Zwi `kômyL tfvM KitZ Ckti t`e`Zt`i mwo KtitQb | Zwiv Ckti wcopcvî | Ckti Zwi copvRtb Zwi evZ@gvbţIi KvtQ tcôQvtbvi Rb `Zt`i e"envi KtitQb | thgb hxi i Rb\msev` t`Iqvi Rb gnv`Z MwetqjtK tcôY KtitQb | hxi i Rtb\ msev` ivLvjt`i KvtQ t`Iqvi Rb `Zt`i cwVtqtQb | hxi i kb Keti `tZiv etm wQtjb, Ges wkI"t`i KvtQ hxi i cpitvtbi evZ@ïwbtqtQb | GQvov Avgvt`i i¶v

Kivi Rb"I Ck $\sharp$ i ¶x $^Z$ t $^i$ i wbh $^B$  K $^I$ i  $^B$ Uz $^I$ i  $^B$ VK $^B$ VVII i ¶vX $^B$ VVII i ¶vX $^B$ VVII i  $^A$ VVII i ¶vX $^B$ VVII i  $^A$ VVII

Ab`w`‡K Ac`Z‡`i i`ay AvZ\ AvtQ, Zvt`i †Kvtbv kixi †bB| ZvivI AtbK kw³kvjx wKš' Zvt`i kw³ mxgvnxb bq| Cktii ivR`MVb c\ZnZ KivB Ac`Zt`i c\Bvb KvR| Ac`\text{Ziv GB RMtZ a\simmuZ\ KvR Kti etU, wKš' Cktii kw³i KvtQ Zv wKOB bq| GKRb gvby g>` AvZ\i Øviv ZwoZ nq hLb †m kqZvtbi kw³ Øviv cwiPwj Z nq| GB RMtZ kqZvtbi KvR wewfbofvte c\Xvk cvq| GgbI ntZ cvti †h GKRb †jvK wbtRi B'Ovi weit×I kqZvtbi nwzqvi ntq cto|

### KvR: `ZIAc`Z‡`ig‡a ZijbvgjKcv\_K wbY@Ki|

# hxii KZK Ac`Z weZvob

evBţeţji wewfbœg½jmgvPvi chv�jvPbv Kiţj †`Lv hvq th, c⁴fyhxi wLtó AvU evi Ac`ZMŪ-ţjvKţK wbivgq KţiţQb| wbţgœGi ZwijKv Zţj aiv nţjv:

- 1| Ac`\[ Z cvI qv AÜ I \] tevev \[ t j vKıll \] \( (gw\_ 12: 22-28; \] \[ gvK\] \( 3:22-27; \] \[ t \] \( 11:14-23 \)
- 2 | Ac`\[ Z cvI qv Kvbvbxq \[ -\] \[ xtj v\[ Ki \] tg\[ tqvU \] (gw\_ 15: 21-28; gvK\[ 97:24-30 \]
- 3 | Ac` \( \frac{1}{4}\)Z cvI qv \( \text{tevev} \) \( \frac{1}{3}\) \( \frac{1}{4}\) \( \frac{1}{3}\) \( \frac{1}\) \( \frac{1}{3}\) \( \frac{1}{3}\) \( \frac
- 4 | Ac` \( \frac{1}{4} \) CvI qv gMx\( \frac{1}{4} \) ivIV (17:14-20; gvK\( \frac{1}{4} \) -29; jK\( 9:37-43) |
- 5 | Ac` \( \frac{1}{2} \) cvI qv \( \frac{1}{2} \) miv\( \frac{1}{2} \) miv\( \frac{1}{2} \) (gw\_ 8:28-34; \( \frac{1}{2} \) gvK\( \frac{1}{2} \): 1-20; \( \frac{1}{2} \) K\( 8:26-39 \) |
- 6 | Kvdvb@pg mgvRM‡n Ac` ‡Z cvI qv GKRb †j vK (gw\_ 7:28-29; gvK©1:23-28; j K 4:31-37) |
- 7 | gvº vj vi gvi xqv (gvKº16:9; thvnb 20: 11-18) |
- 8 | Ac` \ \ Z cvI qv b\ \ q cov \ \ \ \_ \ \ x \ \ j v K \ \ U (j \ K \ 13:10-17) |

KvR: hxi Ac`ZMÖ-jvK‡`i my' Kivi NUbv¸‡jvi ga"†\_‡K wewfb@`‡j wef³ n‡q Awfbq K‡i †`Lv‡e|

# Hk AvZ¥i kw³‡ZB kqZv‡bi kw³ bvk

Dcţi Dwj w=Z Zwwj Kvi gva"ţa Avgiv † LţZ cvB th, cfryhxi wlto AţbK Ac`ZMŪ-tjvKţK my' Kţiţ0b | GKevi cfryhxi i KvtQ Ac`ţZ cvI qv GKwU tjvKţK Avbv nţjv | tjvKwU tevev I AÜ wQj | hxi tjvKwUţk my' Kţi Zytjb | tjvKwU th m‡½ m‡½ K\_v ejvi I † Lvi kw³ wdţi tcţqtQ Zv † ţL Dcw⁻'Z mKţj LyeB Avōh® nţq tMj | Zviv mKţj hxi i RqaŸwb KiţZ jwMj | wKšy-dwiwmiv ZvţZ Lywk bv- nţq ejţZ jwMj hxi bwwK Ac`ZivR teţqjţReţji kw³ţZ Ac`Z Zwwoţq teovq | hxi Zvţ` i gţbvfve RvbţZb | ZvB wZwb Zvţ` i hyr³ w ţq eyStq w ţjb th, weevţ` wef³ ivR" Lye ZvovZwwo aŸsm nţq hvq | wVK tZgwb kqZvb wbţR hw kqZvbtk Zwwoţq teovq Zvnţj kqZvţbiv wbţRţ` i gţa" wbţRivB weevţ` wef³ nţq hvq | Zvnţj tm ivR" tewkw` b wUţk \_vKţZ cvţi bv | wZwb dwiwmţ` i Avi I wRţÁm Kţib, Zvţ` i wkI"iv hLb Ac`Z Zvovq ZLb Kvi kw³ţZ Zv Kţi? tmUv wboq kqZvţbi kw³ţZ bq! Zviv tmB cokke DEi w`ţjb bv | ZvB cofy hxi I dwiwmţ` i tKvţbv coke DEi t` bwb | Avgiv Rwwb, cofyhxi -^qs cigvZ\wi kw³ţZ Ac`Z Zvovb Ges Gi ga" w ţq th gvbţI gvţS HkivţR" cokvk Kţi Pjţ0b ZviB Cw½z wZwb Zvţ` i vb Kţib |

hxi i Avðh®KvR I HkivR"

# Abkxj bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′vb cɨY Ki

- 1. g>`kw³i aviK I evnK n‡jv ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑNÑ
- 2. †jvKwU tevev I ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ wQj |
- 3. mKţj hxi i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Ki‡Z jw] |
- 4. ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ nţj v Hki v‡R¨ cletki c\_|
- 5. GKRb cycx gb wdiytj HkiytR" KZB-by ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ nq|

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wbcvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wvb cvk
1. mevB Hkiv‡R"i	• `wi`al webgiv
2. cíFyhxi RM‡Z G‡m‡Qb	<ul><li>Rxeb-hvcb Ki‡Z n‡e</li></ul>
3. Hkiv‡R"i bvMwiK nlqvi AMMmaKvi cv‡e	■ bwwi K n‡Z AvnZ
4. HkivR" thb GKwU	■ wcZvi B″Qv cvj b Ki‡Z
5. hxi i evYx Abymv‡i	■ m‡l@x‡Ri g‡Zv

#### eûwbePPwb cke

- 1.  $RMtZ HkivtR"i A_{Kx}$ ?
  - K. hxii civRq
  - L. wkl"; i civRq
  - M. kqZv‡bi civRq
  - N. gvixqvi civRq
- 2. Kx Kvi‡Y Ckļi Hkiv‡R"i inm" clkvk K‡i‡Qb?
  - K. b"vqcivqYZvi Rb"
  - L. gb cwieZ\$bi Rb"
  - M. awg@Zvi Rb"
  - N. mZ"ew`Zvi Rb"

wbtPi Abt"Q`wU cto 3 l 4 b¤^i c@kne DEi `vl

KYv wk $\P$ v cůZôv $\sharp$ bi cůavb wn $\sharp$ m $\sharp$ e `xN\\(\text{P}\) b KvR K $\sharp$ i Avm $\sharp$ Qb| eq $\sharp$ mi Kvi $\sharp$ Y Zvi c $\sharp$  $\P$  cůZôv $\sharp$ bi KvR Kiv KvVb n $\sharp$ q c $\sharp$ o $\sharp$ Q  $\sharp$ VZvv g $\sharp$ b K $\sharp$ ib, mnKg\(\text{R}^2\) i g $\sharp$ a" Kgj G KvR\(\text{N}\)U Kivi Dch\(\text{Y}^3\) | Kgj c\(\text{U}Zôv $\sharp$ bi Db\(\text{q}\) $\sharp$ bi cvkvc\(\text{k}\) M\(\text{wi} e^-\)  $\sharp$ Lx\(\text{L}'\) i  $\sharp$  mevq \(\text{wb}\) $\sharp$ q\(\text{R}\)Z

- 3. Kgtji gta wcZtii †Kvb ^ewkó dtU DtVtQ?
  - K. tmevcivqYZv
  - L. gvbeZv
  - M. mn‡hwMZv
  - N. `wqZkxjZv

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 63

- 4. Kgţji mvţ\_ wcZţii KvţRi ^emv` k¨ nţj v Ñ
  - i. AvZ@cxwo‡Zi †mev
  - ii. evYx c**P**vi
  - iii. Avðh<sup>©</sup>KvR

#### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK?

K. i l ii L. i l iii M. ii l iii N. i, ii l iii

### mRbkxj cke

- 1. gvB‡Kj ga¨c¤́ţP¨i GKwU t`‡k wM‡q t`L‡Z tcj t`kwU Lje mjk;Lj| ivR¨wUi ckvmb, AvBb-k;Ljv, thwWv‡hvM e¨e¯′v meB cwi Kwí Z e‡j g‡b Kij| ivRvi cwi Pvj bvq iv‡R¨i RbMY mţL-kwsš‡Z emevm Ki‡Q| th tKv‡bv mgm¨v ev Amyeavq ivRv Zvi RbM‡Yi cv‡k t\_‡K hveZxq mvnvh¨-mn‡hwMZv w`‡″Qb| RbMYI iv‡R¨i kws-k;Ljvi¶vq ivRv‡K mwek mn‡hwMZv w`‡″Q|
  - K. Kviv Hkiv‡R"i bwwiK n‡Z AvnZ?
  - L. HkivtR" clek KitZ ntj Avgvt`i Kxfvte Rxeb-hvcb KitZ nte?
  - M. gvB‡K‡ji†`LvivR"wUig‡a" Hkiv‡R"i†Kvb^ewkó"wUd‡UD‡V‡QÑe"vL"vKi|
  - N. gvB‡K‡ji†`LvivR″I†ZvgvicvV″cy¯‡KiD‡jw⊫Ziv‡R″ig‡a″cv\_f%‴wbY@fKi|
- 2. exbv I wiUv `BRbB tgavex Ges Nwbô evÜex| covi bvi cvkvcwwk we` "vj‡qi Ab "vb "mnwk¶v KvhPtg AskMồnY Kţi | wKQw`b ci t`Lv tMj exbv GKUz Ab "iKg AvPiY Ki‡Z "iyKij | tm tbkvMÖ—e܇`i mvţ\_tgjvţgkv Ki‡Z Ki‡Z wb‡RB tbkvMÖ—n‡q, covi bvq Ae‡njv Ki‡Z "iyKţi | tm Pv‡"Q mrcţ\_ wdţi Avm‡Z wKš'cviţQ bv | exbvi gţa "mr I Amr kw³i hvk Pi‡Q |
  - K. Avgvt`i i¶v Kivi Rb" Ck¦i Kvt`i wbhy³ KtitQb?
  - L.  $Kx Kvi \ddagger Y Ck \ddagger \uparrow e Z \ddagger i myó K \ddagger i ‡ Qb ?$
  - M. †Kvb kw³i cðFve exbvi g‡a¨we`¨gvbÑ e¨vL¨v Ki|
  - N. ÔcởTzhxii c\_B exbv‡K Zvi Ae-'v t\_‡K wdwi‡g Avb‡Z cv‡iÕ-Dw³wUi h\_v\_Øv gjïvgb Ki|

# msw¶ß-DËi c℟œ

- 1. Avðh®Kv‡Ri ga¨w`‡q hxi'i †Kvb w`KwU cikkvk cvq?
- 2. HkivR" ej‡Z Kx eß?
- 3. Hkiv‡R"i inm"mgn Kxfv‡e c**K**vk Kiv n‡q‡0?

### eYÐvgjK ckæ

- 1. fv‡jv-g>`kw³mg‡nicv\_R~wbY@Ki|
- 2. HkivR tevSvtZ hxi Kx aitbi Dcgv e envi KtitQb mst¶tc AvtjvPbv Ki
- 3. hxi KZ® Ac`Z weZvoţbi wZbwU NUbvi bvg Dţj ⊨Kţi †h †Kv‡bv GKwU NUbv eY®v Ki |

# beg Aa "vq

# ¶gv, mnbkxj Zv I †`k‡c@

agx@ I mvgwRK gj "teva wbtq teto IVvi cÖqvRb itqtQ cÖZwU gvbewk" i | gvbweK ¸Ym xúbægvby wntmte wbtRtK cÖKvk Kivi Rb Avgvt` i gvtS \_vKtZ nte ¶gv, mnbkxj Zv I t`ktcÖy | ¶gvi gtbvfve wbtq th tKvtbv KvR Avgiv Kie Zv nte DËg | mnbkxj Zv Avgvt` i KvtR, wPšvq I AvPitY cwic° Zv Avtb | t`ktcÖy gtbi gvtS fvtj v wKQyKivi B"QvtK AviI kw³ thvMvte |



¶gv I cybwg\$b

# GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- ¶gv m¤ú‡K©weî evBţeţji aviYv e vL v Ki‡Z cvie
- ¶gv Kiv I bv-Kivi dj e vL v Ki‡Z cvie
- mnbkxj Zv m¤ú‡K©cweî evBţeţj i wk¶v eY®v Ki‡Z cvie
- mvgwkRK Rxe‡b mnbkxj Zvi ctqvRbxqZv e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z cvie
- mnbkxj Zv AR\$bi Dcvqmgn eYbv Ki‡Z cvie
- †`k‡cÖy ej‡Z Kx eßvq Zv e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z cvie
- †`kţcǧ m¤úţK°cweÎ evBţeţji wk¶v eY®v KiţZ cvie|
- ¶gvkxj I mnbkxj gvby wn‡m‡e †`k‡c‡g DØy≤ ne|

# cvV 1: ¶gv m¤ú‡K®cweÎ evBţeţji wk¶v

KvR: LvZv I Kjg nv‡Z bvI | wb‡Pi kv¯½skwU wbR wbR LvZvq wj L Ges GK wgwbU bxi‡e a¨vb Ki-Gi ga¨ w`‡q Ck¼i Avgv‡`i Kx ej‡Z Pvb |

ð†Zvgiv G‡K A‡b¨i cðZ mu`q nI , nI †KvgjcðV| ci¯úi‡K ¶gv K‡i bvI , †hgb wL‡ó †Zvgv‡`i Avkq̂ w`‡q ci‡gk¦i I †Zvgv‡`i ¶gv K‡i‡QbÓ (Gd 4:32)|

wb‡R KvD‡K ¶gv K‡i \_vK‡j ev†KD†Zvgv‡K†Kv‡bv Aciv‡ai Rb¨¶gv K‡i \_vK‡j Zv`‡j Ab¨‡`i mv‡\_ mnfwMZv Ki|

Gevi Avgiv ci ci `ßwU NUbvi weeiY ïbe Ges GiKg cwiw 'wZ‡Z co‡j Avgiv Kx KiZvg Zv wbR wbR LvZvq wjLe|

# 1 | c<u>0</u>g NUbv

Avbue I bug Zv Lye Nubô evÜex | Avbue Zvi evÜex bug Zv‡K Lye wekļm KiZ | †m GKevi bug Zvi mv‡\_ Lye †Mvcb GKwU welq Avjvc Kij | †m g‡b K‡iwQj, GB welqwU bug Zv KviI mv‡\_ Avjvc Ki‡e bv | wKšʻbug Zv Zv †Mvcb bv-†i‡L Ab¨ GKRb evÜexi Kv‡Q e‡j w`j | bug Zv ïay Avbuei K\_vUvB e‡j wb, GKBm‡½ †m AviI wKQy K\_v ewwb‡q †hvM K‡i w`j | Avbue g‡b Lye `ytL †cj KviY Zvi evÜex K\_vUv †Mvcb ivL‡e e‡j †h K\_v w`‡qwQj Zv iv‡Lwb | G‡Z bug Zvi Ici Zvi A‡bK ivMI n‡jv | g‡b g‡b †m ejj, bug Zvi mv‡\_ †m Avi KL‡bv K\_v ej‡e bv |

KvR: e`w³MZfv‡e wPš⊬Ki: GiKg cwiw⁻′wZ†Zvgvi wb‡Ri n‡j Zwg KxKi‡Z Zv†Zvgvi LvZvq wjL|

#### 2 | wØZxq NUbv

GKevi Kv‡m wk $\P$ K `jxq Av‡jvPbv w`‡jb| `jxq Av‡jvPbvq hvevi Av‡M mvMi Zvi nvZNwoUv L‡j †Uwe‡ji Dci †i‡LwQj| `jxq Av‡jvPbvi Rb" †m Ab" GK RvqMvq e‡mwQj| Zvi `j †\_‡K wb‡Ri RvqMvq G‡m †m NwoUv Avi L‡R †cj bv| †m mevB‡K wR‡Ám Kij, wKš'†KDB wb‡q‡Q e‡j ¯^xKvi Kij bv| Zv‡Z mvM‡ii gbUv L½ Lvivc n‡q †Mj| ciw`b ¯<‡j Avmvi Av‡M Øxc mvM‡ii ewo‡Z †Mj| †m mvM‡ii Kv‡Q ¯^xKvi Kij †h †m-B NwoUv wb‡qwQj| GB e‡j †m NwoUv †diZ w`j Avi L½ Ab½ß wP‡Ë ¶gv PvBj| mvMi L½ Lyk n‡q ejj, ÒfvB, †Zvgv‡K Awg Aek"B ¶gv Kwi, KviY Zwg mvnm wb‡q Avgvi Kv‡Q G‡m †Zvgvi †`vI ¯^xKvi K‡iQ Ges NwoUv †diZ w`v0| Awg K\_v w`v0, Awg meB f‡j hve|Ó Zviv Avevi eÜzn‡q †Mj|

#### KvR: cÖZ"‡K e"w3MZfv‡e LvZvq tjL, mvM‡ii -'tj Zwq ntj Zwg Kx Ki‡Z|

 $g_y^3$  vZv hxi Avgvt i‡K wb‡Ri Av`k®w`‡q ¶gvi wel‡q wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb| Gevi Avgiv GKUv kv~ysk ibe| hxi mg‡eZ †jvK‡`i‡K ej‡jb: Ò†Zvgiv i‡bQ †h, cöPxbKv‡ji gvbJ‡`i‡K GB K\_v ejv n‡qwQj: Ô†Zvgvi cöZ‡ekx‡K fv‡jvevm‡e Avi †Zvgvi k·K N,Yv Ki‡e|Õ wKš'Awwg †Zvgv‡`i ejwQ: Ò†Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i k·`i fv‡jvevm; hviv†Zvgv‡`i wbh®Zb K‡i, Zv‡`i g½j cö\_®v KiÓ (gw\_ 5:43)|

hxi tK Zwi kî tv ati Gtb wg\_"v Acev` w`tqtQ, webv t`vtl t`vlx mve"-KtitQ, wbtRiB GK Nwbô eÜzZwi mvt\_ wekymNvZKZv KtitQ| GtZl hxi tKvtbv K\_v etj bwb| Zwi gta" c@Ztkvtai tKvtbv fve wQj bv| wZwb enr GK µk enb Kti Kvjtfwi ce\$Zi w`tK GwMtq tMtQb| Zwi gtL \_y\_yt`lqv ntqtQ; ZwtK Po, Nynl, jw\_ I PveyK gviv ntqtQ| µtki mvt\_ ZwtK tctiK Øviv we× Kiv ntqtQ| wZwb ZòvZ\$ntq Rj cvb KitZ PvBtj

kî iv Zv‡K wkK@tL‡Z w`ţq‡Q| Zeyl wZwb me bxiţe mn" KţiţQb| wcZvi KvţQ KvZi wgbwZ Rwbţq wZwb eţjţQb, ÒwcZv, Iţ`i ¶gv Ki! Iiv th Kx KiţQ, Iiv Zv Rvţb bv!Ó (jĶ 23:34)|

Ck‡ii ¶gv †c‡Z PvB‡j Avgv‡`iI G‡K Aci‡K ¶gv Ki‡Z n‡e

#### KvR: `tj wbtgre³ ciketjv wbtg AvtjvPbv Ki:

- 1 | Zwg hw` KvD‡K †Kv‡bw`b ¶gv K‡i \_vK Zv`‡j Ab"‡`i mv‡\_ mnfwMZv Ki |
- 2| Kvil wei‡×†Zvgvi Aš‡i Pvcv†¶vf, ivM ev cůZ‡kv‡ai g‡bvfve \_vK‡j Zv Zwg Kxfv‡e Rq Ki‡Z cvi Ges mwZ" mwZ" ¶gv K‡i w`‡Z cvi?
- 3 | c@\_@v †Zvgv‡K Kxfv‡e ¶gv Ki‡Z †kLv‡Z cv‡i?
- 4 | hxi †ZvgvtK Kxfvte ¶gv Ki‡Z †kLvtZ cvtib?

Avgiv cvc Kiţi I hw` AbıZß nţq ¶gv PvB Zţe Avgvţ`i ¯^Mxq wcZv Avgvţ`i mKj cvc ¶gv Kţi †`b | Ckţi hv GKevi ¶gv Kţib Zv Avi KLbI gţb Avţbb bv | AvgivI hLb KviI Aciva ¶gv Kwi ZLb †hb Avi Zv gţb bv-Awb |

#### wb‡Pi kv¯ysk tjv wbtq a vb Kwi:

wcZi GwMtq Gtm hxitK wRtÁm Kitjb: Òcëfy Avgvi fvB Avgvi cëZ evisevi Abïvq Kitj ZvtK Avgvq KZevi ¶gv KitZ nte? mvZ mvZevi?Ó hxi DËi w`tjb: ÒAwwg ejwQ, mvZevi tKb, eis mËi¸Y mvZeviÓ (gw\_18:21-22)|

ÒtZvgiv G‡K A‡b¨i cÑZ mü`q nI, nI †KvgjcÑY| ci⁻úi‡K †Zvgiv ¶gv K‡i bvI, †hgb wL‡ó †Zvgv‡`i Avkὰ w`‡q ci‡gk¦iI †Zvgvţ`i ¶gv Kţi‡QbÓ (G‡d 4:32)|

Dc‡i †h `BNU NUbv wb‡q Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ Zv Avevi ~§iY Kwi| †mB NUbvi cwi‡cѶ‡Z †h DËi Av‡M w`‡qwQjvg Zv Avevi wPšv-Kwi| hw` Avgvi gše cwieZ18 Ki‡Z PvB Zv GLb Ki‡Z cwi|

### KvR: wbtPi cik@tjv wbtq `tj AvtjvPbv Ki I ciiZte`b ci Z Ki:

- 1 | Awng hw` Avbrei 'v‡b \_vKZvg Z‡e bwgZvi mv‡ Awng †Kgb AvPiY KiZvg?
- 2| Avbnel mwMi hw` mwZ'B Aši t\_tK ¶gv Kti \_vtK Zte Zvt`i Aši ZLb Kxi Kg AbyFwZ ntquQj?

# cw 2: ¶qv Kivi mydj I bv-Kivi Kzdj

 $GK_v$  ejvi  $Atc \P v$  ivtL bv th,  $\P g v$  Kivi dj memgqB BwZevPK Ges  $\P g v$ -bv Kivi dj me mgqB tbwZevPK | c 0 tq  $Avgiv t wL \P g v$  Kivi mpdj tj v |

#### ¶gvi mydi

Kvil wei‡× Av‡µv‡ki g‡bvfve \_vK‡j Zv ¶gv K‡i w`‡j Aš‡i †hme fv‡jv dj cvlqv hvq †m¸‡jv n‡jv:

- 1 | Aš‡i kwš-weivR K‡i, gvbwmK ¯^v¯'" fv‡jv \_v‡K
- 2 | g‡bi `wðšv, gvbwmK Pvc ev Akwiš, ^eix g‡bvfve K‡g hvq
- 3 | Ab"; i Rb" mnvbyFwZ I D`viZvi Rb¥nq
- 4 | gvb‡li mv‡\_ myn¤úK®nynó nq

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 67

- 5 | Ava wZ K w k w tq Db wZ Kiv hvq, A\_P Ckti mvt\_ my i m x úK Mov m x e nq
- 6| i³Pvc Zjj bvgj Kfvte Kg \_vtK
- 7 | nZvkvi fve †K‡U hvq
- 8 | †Kv‡bv i Kg gv` Kvmw³i Avk1/4v \_v‡K bv
- 9 | Av`k@vb gvby wntmte Ab"t`i KvtQ wbtRtK Ztj aiv hvq |
- 10 | cwi ewi K eÜb mì p nq |
- 11 | Rxe‡bi cÖZwU gûZ§K kwwš-I Avbţ>` f‡i †Zvjv hvq|

# ¶qv bv-Kivi Kzdj

Lje Nwbô ev hv‡K Avgiv Lje wekļm Kwi GiKg †KD hw` Avgv‡`i‡K †Kv‡bvfv‡e AvNvZ †`q Z‡e wbðqB Avgiv Lje `ţtL cvB I ivMvwš^Z nB| †mB iKg AbyfwZ hw` Avgiv w`‡bi ci w`b g‡bi g‡a" a‡i iwL Z‡e Avgv‡`i Aš‡i Av‡µv‡ki g‡bvfve evmv eu‡a|

- 1| Avgiv ZLb H e'w³i wei‡× cÖZ‡kva wb‡Z PvB Avi ^eix g‡bvfve †cvl Y Kwi|
- 2| Avgiv hw` Avgvt`i tbwZevPK AbyFwZ¸tjvtK tewk evotZ t`B Zte tm¸tjv Avgvt`i BwZevPK AbyFwZ¸tjvtK Av"ObœKti tdtj | Avi ZLb Avgvt`i gtb wZ³Zv I Ab¨vh¨Zv mwµq ntq ItV |
- 3| hw` Avgiv ¶gv Ki‡Z bv-PvB Z‡e Avgiv wb‡RivB ¶wZMÖ¬nB|
- 4| ¶gv bv-Kivi Rb" Avgvt`i‡K Aek"B gj" w`‡Z nq| ci¯ú‡ii mv‡\_ Avgvt`i m¤ú‡K©iv‡Mi fve G‡m hvg|
- 5 | Avgiv gtbi gta AZxZtK wbtq e \_ wk dtj ev tei Avb , tjvtk Avgiv tfw KitZ cwi bv
- 6 | Avgvt`i gtb nZvkv KvR KitZ \_vtK | ZLb Avgvt`i KvtQ RxebUv wbivb>` I A\_Axb ntq cto |
- 7 | Ava``wZ\K Rxeb Avgv\tau` i Avi AvKI\V K\tau bv | Avgiv \tau^\tau\V c\_ nwi\tau \tau \dwj |
- 8 | Ab"; i mvt\_I Avgv; i m¤ú; K©dvUj a; i | Avgiv GKvKx n; q hvB |
- 9| mKj Kv‡R e^\_9nlqvi m $^{\circ}$ ebv e $_{W}$ × cvq l mK‡ji mv‡\_ m $^{\circ}$ úK $^{\circ}$ bó nq|

KvR: GKwU cybwg\$b Abyôvb Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i | G‡Z K‡i c¢Z¨‡KB c¢Z¨‡Ki Kv‡Q wM‡q ¶gv PvIqv I ¶gv †`Iqvi m¢hwM cv‡e I mK‡jB ¶gvi AwfÁZv ev¯‡e Dcjwä Ki‡Z cvi‡e|

#### cw 3: mnbkxj Zv

mnbkxj Zv A\_@n‡"Q wbgg ev weiw³Ki AbyFwZ `gb Kivi m¶gZv ev B"Qv| mnbkxj Zv Øviv kvš-I AUj Aa"emvqI tevSvq| tmB e"w³‡KB Avgiv mnbkxj ewj whwb c‡ivPbv, DmKwb, weiw³, `NYebv, wej ¤^, KóKi cwiw⁻'wZ, `ţf®M, e"\_v-te`bv BZ"w` cwiw⁻'wZ mn" Ki‡Z cvţib| wZwb G¸ţjv mn" Ki‡Z cvţib AvZ\mshg I ah®mnKvţi, ckvsfvţe Ges tKvţbviKg bwjk, ivM BZ"w` QvovB|

Avgiv Rxe‡b hv-wKQyKwi cÖq mewKQyi Rb¨B mnbkxjZv `iKvi nq| Avgiv cÖqB †Kv‡bv GK ¯'v‡b iIbv w`‡q hvbR‡U AvUKv c‡o hvB, e¨vs‡K UvKv Zj‡Z wM‡q ev †Kv‡bv RvqMvq hvIqvi wU‡KU KvUvi Rb¨ j  $\approx$ ^v j vB‡b `wov‡Z nq| Gme ¯'v‡b ivMvi wM ev wPrKvi Ki‡jI †Kv‡bv j vf nq bv| †mLv‡b mnbkxjZv wb‡q A‡c¶v Kiv Qvov †Kv‡bv MwZ \_v‡K bv|

mnbkxj Zv m¤ú‡K©weÎ evBţeţj i wk¶v

mwaycj eţjb: ÒAvgiv hv †`L‡Z cvB bv, Zvi Avkv hLb Kwi, ZLb mwnòzvi m‡½B Zvi R‡b¨ cŒx¶v K‡i \_wkÓ (†ivgxq 8:25)|

mway hv‡Kve e‡j b: Òg‡b †i‡Lv, hwiv wbôvevb n‡q †\_‡K‡Qb, Zu‡`iB Avgiv ab¨ e‡j \_wwK| †hv‡ei †mB wbôZvi K\_v †Zvgiv †Zv ï‡bQ; Avi G-I †`‡LQ †h, cðfyG e¨vcv‡i †k‡I Kx K‡iwQ‡j b| Zwi †Zv Zv KiviB K\_v: cðfyth `qvgq, KiYwbavb!Ó (hv‡Kve 5:11)|

mvay hv‡Kve †hv‡ei D`vniY w`‡q‡Qb| Avgiv Rwwb †hve Zwi me mnvqm¤úwË, †Q‡j‡g‡q, hZ cïm¤ú`, GgbwK Zwi me A\_RwoI nwwi‡qwQ‡jb| Zwi ¯¿x I eÜev܇eiv G‡m Zw‡K bvbviKg Amr Dc‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Gai‡bi mg¯-cix¶vq †hve DËxY $^{\circ}$ n‡q‡Qb, KviY wZwb Ck¼‡K cwiZ $^{\circ}$ W K‡i †Kv‡bviKg cvc Ki‡Z Pvbwb| †hv‡ei Můš' ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒGZ wKQy NUv m‡Ë¼ †hve Ggb wKQß Ki‡jb bv, hv‡Z cvc nq| Ck‡ii cůZ wb‡e $^{\circ}$ ai g‡Zv †Kv‡bv Awf‡hvMI Ki‡jb bv wZwbÓ (†hve 1:22)| †hv‡ei ¯¿x civgk $^{\circ}$ w`‡qwQ‡jb, †hve †hb Ck¼‡K Z $^{\circ}$ W K‡ib| ZvB †hve  $^{\circ}$ ¿x‡K e‡jwQ‡jb, Òwb‡e $^{\circ}$ a †g‡qiv †hgb K $_{\circ}$ v e‡j, Zwg †Zv †mBiKg K $_{\circ}$ v-B ejQ| Ck‡ii KvQ † $_{\circ}$ ‡K Avgiv †hgb m½ MbY K‡i  $_{\circ}$ wK, †Zgwb `‡LI wK MbY Kie bv?Ó (†hve 2:10)|

mvaywcZi eţjb: ÒAvi ZvB tZv tZvgvţ`i gţb GZ Avb›`, hw`l GLb wKQKvţji Rb¨tZvgvţ`i bvbv cix¶vq
`ţLKól tcţZ nţ"Q, hvţZ Ckţii lci tZvgvţ`i wekļm h\_v\_©eţj cǧywYZ nq; Ggb wekļm, tm tZv bkţi

^tYP tPţq AţbK gj¨evb-hw`l ~Y®v Av¸ţb hvPvB Kiv nq! Avi Ggb wekļmB hvi wLţói tmB gnv
AvZ\ckvţki w`ţb tZvgvţ`i cksmv, m¤\vb l gwngvi KviY nţq `wovţeÓ (1wcZi 1:6-7)|

cêPb Mîš' ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒAb¨v‡qi cîNZ‡kva tbe, Ggb K\_v KL‡bv e‡jv bv; Zwg eis Ck‡ii Ic‡iB Av¯'v ivL, †Zvgv‡K ewPv‡eb wZwbÓ (cêPb 20:22)|

mvay cj eţj b: Òmg - wbôZv, mg - Avkļtmi Drm - ^qs ciţgkļi † Zvgvţ`i GB ei cövb Kib, wlbó hxii Av`k Abynvţi † Zvgiv † hb ci - úi GKcöV nţZ cvió († ivgxq 15:5) | wZwb Avil eţj b, Òi ay ZvB bq: Avgiv † Zv Avgvţ`i `ţtl-`ţf M wbţql Me Kţi \_wwK; † Kb bv Avgiv Rwb † h, `ţtl-`ţf M t\_ţK RvţM wbôv Avi wbôv † \_‡K Pwiwî K † hvM Zv; Avi Pwiwî K † hvM Zv † \_‡K Ašţi † RţM lţV Avkvó († ivgxq 5:3-4) |

mway hv‡Kve e‡j b: Ò†kvb, fvB, cðfyhZw`b bv-Av‡mb, ZZw`b †Zvgiv eis ^ah©a‡i A‡c¶v Ki Pwli K\_v GKevi †f‡e †`L, †m †Kgb K‡i Rwgi gj¨evb dm‡ji cðZv¶vq e‡m \_v‡K, Zvi R‡b¨ †Kgb ^ah©a‡iB †m A‡c¶v K‡i, hZ¶Y-bv †b‡g Av‡m c<u>Ö</u>g Avi †kl el® RjÓ (hv‡Kve 5:7)|

#### cvV 4: e"w3MZ I mvgwkRK Rxetb mnbkxj Zv PPP c#qvRbxqZv

gyby wntmte Avgyt`i hZ ¸Y AvtQ Zvi gta" cðiZwU KvtR, cðiZwU gyn‡Z°GB mnbkxjZv ¸Y metPtq tewk cðiqvRb| hxi Zwi wkl"t`i ejtjb, ÒtKD hw` Avgvi AbyNvgx ntZ Pvq, Zte tm AvZ\Z\W KiK Ges wbtRi µk Ztj wbtq Avgvi AbymiY KiKÓ (gw\_ 16:24)| Gi Øviv wZwb tevSvtZ tPtqtQb th GKRb wek\[-\wL\Gft^3i Rxetb bvbviKg wec`Avc`, `tLh\S\Yv, A\SR\Gv BZ\\w\ AvmteB| hxii bvtg tm¸tjv mn\\KitZB nte|G¸tjv Zvi Rxetb Avmte KviY tm hxitK fvtjvevtm|

mnbkxjZv Av‡m GKwU j wwUb kã patiencia †\_‡K, hvi A\_ $^\circ$ OKó K‡i †kI ch $^\circ$ -wU‡K \_vKvÓ| A‡bK wKOB Av‡Q †h $_$ ‡jv Avgiv PvB ev bv-PvB, Avgv $_$ †i mn $^\circ$  Ki‡ZB nq| †hgb ivbwevm‡q A‡c $_$ Pv Kiv, covi bvi Rb $^\circ$ 

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 69

mgq † Iqv, cix¶vq wj‡L d‡ji Rb" K‡qK gwm A‡c¶v Kiv, †¶‡Z dmj e‡b K‡qK gwm A‡c¶v Kiv, iv¯—vi hvbR‡U AvU‡K \_vKv, wU‡KU KvUvi Rb" KLbI KLbI NÈvi ci NÈv jvB‡b `wwo‡q \_vKv BZ"wi | G¸‡jvi Rb" mgq cðqvRb nq | Zvovûov Ki‡j KvR wVKg‡Zv nq bv | GQvov, wf‡oi iv¯vq ZvovZwo nwU‡Z wM‡q Avgv‡`i mnbkxj n‡Z nq | hLb Avgv‡`i ZvovZwo †h‡Z nq e‡j ev‡m ev wiKkvq DwV Avi ev‡mi WðBfvi ev wiKkvIqvjv hw` `Z bv-Pvjvq Z‡e Avgiv A‡bK mgq A‰ah®n‡q hvB | GmgqI Avgv‡`i mnbkxj n‡Z nq |

mgvRe× gvb) wntmte mnbkxjZv ¸YwU PP®Kti Avgiv ckZ gvb) ntq DVtZ cwi, ntZ cwi AtbtKi KvtQ AbyKiYxq| cwievti, we`"vjtq, tLjvi gvtV eÜt`i mvt\_ AvÇvq-me RvqMvtZ I me KvtR Avgvt`i mnbkxj ntZ nte|



mvgwRK AvPvi-Abyôvb, agx@ Abyôvb cvj‡bi mgq mnbkxjZv†`Lv‡Z n‡e| A‡b¨i gZvgZ‡K m¤§vb Rvbv‡Z n‡e| we‡kIfv‡e iv¯vq PjvP‡ji mgq AcwiwPZ KviI mv‡\_ K\_v ejvi mgq Avgv‡`i mshZ AvPiY Ki‡Z n‡e, mnbkxj n‡Z n‡e|

KL‡bv KL‡bv Avgiv c0\_6v K‡i mv‡\_ mv‡\_ dj PvB| ZLb Avgv‡`i g‡b ivL‡ZB nq, Ck1i hLb PvB‡eb ZLb Avgvi PvI qvUv ciY Ki‡eb|

#### cw 5: mnbkxj Zv AR\$bi Dcvq

GKwU cëv`evK" Avgiv cëqB D"PviY K‡i \_wwK, Oth m‡n, tm i‡n|0 cëv`evK"wU‡Z mnbkxjZvi Rq th mybwOZ Zv epSv‡bv n‡q‡0| mnbkxjZv GKwU ARO‡hvM" gvbweK  $_{s}Y|$  Avgiv wbgwejwLZfv‡e tPóv Ki‡j mnbkxjZv ARO Ki‡Z cwi:

- K) Ck¦if³ gvb/ wntmte wbqwqZ c0\_0v Kti I Cktii cwiPvjbvq wek; -t\_tK|
- L) ^`bus`b Lv`"Zwij Kv wVK †i‡L wbqwgZ Lvevi MihY I cwiwgZ wekig wb‡q|
- M) qtbi qta" †Kvtbv aitbi ivM I wnsmv †cvIY bv-Kti|
- N) †Kv‡bv Kv‡R ev cwiw⁻′wZ‡Z gvbwmK Pvc myó n‡j Zvi fvimvg¨eRvq †i‡L †gvKv‡ejv K‡i|
- 0) KvtR Rq tctj h\_vmva" -^vfweK AvPiY Kti Ges ciwRZ ntj Zv tgtb wbtq|
- P) gnvgbxlxt`i Rxeb I KvR AbmiY Kti |
- Q) †Kv‡bv weţivţai KviţY m¤úţKP AebwZ nţj Zv `Z wgwUţq †dţj |
- R) mgvtR Aetnwj Z, c½y Mwie-`tLx gvbtli Rb" KvR Kti Ges memgq Zvt`i cvtk t\_tK|
- S) wewfbacvewj K mwwfm I chizôv‡b thgb e vsK t\_ $\pm$ K tmev wb $\pm$ Z ev tU‡b wKsev ev‡m wUwKU KvUvi mgq j vB $\pm$ b `wwo‡q tmev wb $\pm$ q |
- T) Rxe‡b `ţL-Kó Avmţj, †Kv‡bv wKQyţ\_‡K ewÂZ nţj mij I bg³gb wbţq Zv MồnY Kţi Avgiv mnbkxj Zv AR® Ki‡Z cwi|

ůme‡i tglqv d‡jů K\_wU cůZvU gvb‡li Rb¨ LjeB ¸iZçY® A‡c¶v Kiv, ^ah©aiv, mnbkxj nlqv meB weRqx nlqvi Dcvq| Avgiv Rwub eZgvb cw\_ex‡Z bvbv cůZKjZv cůZwbqZ evo‡Q| Rxe‡bi th-†Kv‡bv Kv‡R l cwiw⁻′wZ‡Z mnbkxj t\_‡K Zv tgvKv‡ejv K‡i Rqx n‡q Rxeb‡K mvRv‡bvi Rb¨ Avg‡`i ců′Z n‡Z n‡e|

#### cw 6: † k‡cb

wbR †`‡ki cůZ Mfxi AbjvM ev fv‡jvevmv‡K †`k‡cůg ejv nq| †`k‡cůgi mv‡\_ RwoZ \_v‡K RvZxqZv‡eva| cůZ¨K †`‡ki gvbţli g‡a¨B †`‡ki cůZ GKUv AvKlŸ \_v‡K| gvB‡Kj gayn~b `Ë Zwi Ûe½fvlvŨ KweZvqjvevmvi K\_v AZ¨Š-PgrKvifv‡e eY19v K‡i‡Qb| wZwb wj‡L‡Qb:

tn e½ fvÊvţi Ze wewea iZb:Zv mţe, (Aţeva Awg!) Aeţnjv Kwi,
ci-ab-tjvţf gË, KwibyågY
ciţ`ţk, wf¶vewË Kț∏ţY AvPwi |
KvUvBbyeû w`b mţ cwinwi!
Awb`tq, wbivnvţi mwc Kvq, gbt,
gwRbywedj Zţc AeiţY`ewi;-

†Kwj by^kevtj; fwj Kgj-Kvbb!
-^tcoZe Kajj^x Ktq w`jv cti,Òlti evQv gvZ...†Kvtl i Ztbi iwR,
G wfLvix-`kv Zte †Kb †Zvi AwR?
hv wdwi, AÁvb ZB, hv ti wdwi Nti!
cwjjvg AvÁv mtL; cvBjvg Kvtj
gvZ,...fvlv-i & Lwb, cY@ywYRvtj\

#### KţcvZv¶ b` KweZvq gvBţKj gaym~b eţjb:

mZZ, tn b`, Zwg co tgvi g‡b| mZZ tZvgvi K\_v fwe G wei‡j; mZZ (thgwZ tjvK wbkvi ^^c‡b tkv‡b gvqv-hšąŸwb) Ze KjKţj RypvB G Kvb Awng awnši Qjtb!eû t`tk t`wLqwQ eû b`-`tj, wKšyG tmuni Zòv wgtU Kvi Rtj?

BstiR Kwe mvgtqj Rbmb etjtQb t`ktcåj ejtZ tevSvq Ò`jvPvix e¨w³i metkl Avkq¯'jó| Gi Øviv wZwb tevSvtZ tPtqtQb th, me gvbţli GgbwK `p£ ev `jvPvix aitbi e¨w³il GKUv Avkq¯'j `iKvi| Avi tmB Avkq¯'j ntjv Zvi gvZ.f.wg, Zvi Avcb t`k|



evsjvt`‡ki gw³‡hv×v

wL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 71

gv-gwU-gvZ:fwg GB wZb ÕgÕ th tKvtbv gvbţli KvtQ metPtq wcbţ kã| GB wZbtK fvtjvevmvB ntjv t`ktcbţ| t`tki gwUi dmj, djgj gvbţli Rxeb ewPvq, t`tki eb-ebvbx I cbKwZ cig ggZvq D`vifvte Avgvt`i cbqvRb tgUvq| ZvBtZv t`tki cbZ Avgvt`i gtb ggZv mywó nq| t`tki cbZ ggZţevatKB t`kţcbţ wntmte `wwqZiwbtq Avgiv me KvR Kie| ZvB tZv RvZxq msMxtZ Awgiv tMtq DwV:

Avgvi tmvbvi evsjv, Awng tZvgvq fv‡jvewm tZvgvi AvKvk tZvgvi evZvm, Avgvi c¤tY evRvq ewnk|

cweî evBţeţj †`kţc@ m¤úţK%k¶v

Ohut`i nvtZ itqtQ kvmb Kivi AwaKvi, mKtjB thb Zut`i AbMZ ntq \_vtK, tKbbv tZgb KZ\$Zji AwaKvi gvlB Avtm citgktii KvQ t\_tk | hut`i nvtZ KZ\$Zji `wqZjitqtQ, Zuiv Zui KvQ t\_tkB Zv tctqtQb | Avi ZvB tZv KZ\$t¶i wetiwaZv th Kti, tm wKš'-^qs Ckli hv w-'i Kti titLtQb, ZviB wetiwaZv Kti | tZgb wetiwaZv hviv Kti, Zviv wbtRiv wbtRt`i Ici kw-tWtK AvbteB | hviv fvtjv KvR Kti, Zvt`i tZv kwmKt`i fq cvevi tKvtbv KviYB \_vtK bv | fq cvevi KviY \_vtK eis Zvt`iB, hviv g>` KvR Kti | KZ\$t¶i KvDtK Zwg fq cvte bv, Zwg wK tZgbwU PvI? tek tZv, hv fvtjv, ZvB Ki | Zvntj Zwg tZv KZ\$t¶i KvQ t\_tK cksmvB cvte | Avmtj Zuiv tZv CktiB wbtqwRZ tmevKgx\$tVy akk B AvtQ | Zviv tZv TayTay TayTay Ztjvqvi mtVz etq wbtq teovb bv; Zviv tZv Ckti tmeK: hviv g>` KvR Kti, Zvt`i Ici Hk tµvtai AvNvZ nvbvi `wqZi Zut`i B nvtZ itqtQ | myZivs Zut`i cûZ tZvgvt`i AbMZ ntq \_vKtZB nte-ïaygvl Hk tµvtai AvNvZtK fq cvI etj B bq, weteKtK gvb Ki etj B0 (tivqxq 13:1-5) |

Gi ga w tq mvaycj Avgvt i KvtQ ej tZ Pvb th Avgiv thb kvmbKZP itK fvtjvevmvi gva tg t tki cÖZ fvtjvevmv cKvk Kwi | KviY kvmKMY CktiB tmeK | KvtRB fvtjvevmv AvtQ etj Avgiv tKvtbv fq thb bv cvB | hviv g KvR Kti Zvt i gta t tki cÖZ fvtjvevmvi Afve AvtQ | Zviv kvmKt i fq cvq |

mvgmsMxZ †j LK wj ‡L‡Qb:

ab" tmB RwZ, Ck¦i hvi Avcb cðfy
ab" tmB RbmgvR, hv‡K wb‡RiB RwZ-i‡c wZwb K‡i‡Qb g‡bvbxZ!

Ck¦i †Zv ¯^Mª\_‡K ZwkK‡q †`‡Lb;

me gvbyl‡K †`L‡ZB cvb wZwb|

myecji ivRewnbx ivRv‡K euPv‡Z cv‡i bv;

†hv×vi gnv evûkw³I †mB †hv×v‡K i¶v Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|

hy×-Ak¦m¤^j K‡i R‡qi Avkv†Zv e\_v;

†mB A‡k¦i hZ †ZR \_vK, KvD‡K euPv‡Z cv‡i bv|

Ck‡ii`wó wKš'wbqZ Zv‡`iB cůZ,

Zu‡K m¤ĝ K‡i hviv,

ZuiB Kcv-cŽïvkx hviv|

Zv‡`i wZwb †Zv gZïi nvZ †\_‡K D×vi Ki‡eb,

cůY euPv‡eb`vrf\*¶i w`‡b| (mvg 33: 12-22)

Gi gva"tg Avgiv ej\$tZ cwwi, c#Z"K †`tki gvby thb Cktii Ici wbf® Kti| KviY CktiB Zvt`i jvjbcvjb Ii¶v Ktib| Cktii kw3tZB Zviv wec`Avc` I kÎt`i Kej t\_tK i¶v cvq|

mvay wcZi Zwi c0g ag0065' e1j b, 0†Zvgiv wK5' GK g1bvbvZ esk, GK ivRKxq hvRK-mgvR, GK cwe1RwZ, GKv51vte ci1gk1i B Avcb RwZ| †Zvgiv GR1b g1bvbvZ, hv1Z †Zvgv1i whwb A0Kvi †1t Zwi Aci0E Av1jv1E Avn1vb K1i10b, Zwi B mg1-gnvKwvZ1E K1v †Zvgiv †hb c1Evi Ki1Z cvi | GKKv1j †Kv1bv RwzB vQ1j bv †Zvgiv, wK5' AvR n1q D1VQ 10qs ci1gk1i B Rwz; GKKv1j Zwi Ki1Vvi cv11 vQ1j bv †Zvgiv, wK5' AvR †Zvgiv Zwi Ki1Vv †c1qB †MQ0 (1wcZi 12:9-10)|

mwaywcZi Avgvţ`i ej‡Z Pvb th, Ava¨wwZ\Kfvţe Avgiv Ckţii Avcb RwwZ| hw` Avgiv Zwi c\u00fcZ fw³ I fvţjvewnv eRvq ivwL, hw` Zwi me wbqgKvb\u00fc cvjb Kţi Pwj ZţeB Avgiv Zwi Avcb RwwZ|

### Abkxi bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>'wb cɨY Ki

- †Zvgiv †Zvgvţ`i kÎţ`i ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ
- 2. hviv †Zvgv‡`i wbh@Zb K‡i, Zv‡`i Rb¨ ÑÑÑŃÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ c@\_®v Ki|
- 3. †Zvgiv G‡K A‡b¨i cůZ ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ nI |

evg cvtki evK"vstki mvt\_ Wvb cvtki evK"vstki wgj Ki

eig cik	Wvb cvk
1. hvi v g>` KvR K‡i	■ ¶gv K‡i bvl
2. ¶gvi mydj	■ Z‡e wb‡RivB ¶wZMÖ-nB
3. ci⁻úi‡K †Zvgiv	<ul><li>Zviv kvmK‡`il fq cvq</li></ul>
4. hw` Avgiv ¶gv Ki‡Z bv-PvB	■ Aš‡i kwš-weivR Kţi
5. mnbkxj Zv GKvU AR®‡hvM¨	■ cŒx¶v K‡i _wK
	■ gvbweK ¸Y

#### eûwberPwb cike

1. ÔwcZv, I‡`i ¶gv Ki! Iiv†h Kx Ki‡Q, Iiv Zv Rv‡b bvÕ ÑDw³wU Kvi?

K. wcZtii

L. w<sup>-</sup>elv‡bi

M. thvn‡bi

N. hxi i

2. Kxfv‡e mnbkxj nl qv hvq?

K. ^ah<sup>©</sup>a‡i

L. ¶gv K‡i

M. wetePbv Kti

N. tmev K‡i

#### wbţPi DÏxcKwU cţo 3 l 4 b¤^i cΦkœ DËi `vl :

côdj wet tk\_vtk bv, wkš Zvi gb cto\_vtk Môtg| memgqB Zvi tPvtL tftm I tV Môtgi mejR dmtji gvV, b`xi cwb I cwLi Kjie| Avevi cwicwkK cwitek I AvenvIqvi K\_v wPš+KitZI PgtK I tV bv| wZwb wet tk cwitek welqK wWwW0M6nY Ktib| ZvB wZwb wPš+Ktib Môtgi cwitektK Kxfvte i¶v Kiv hvq? wZwb Môtq wdti Avmtjb Ges G weltq mKjtK AbcônYZ Kitjb| Môtqi tjvtKiv G KvtR AbcônYZ ntjv|

cödtj ⊢gta" †Kvb ^ewkó"wU dtU DtVtQ ?

K. mn‡hwMZv

L. †`k‡c@

M. mnbkxj Zv

N. AvZ\mshqZv

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 73

- 4. côdi KvtRi dtj tctZ cvtibv Ñ
  - i. ciksmy
  - ii. kwš-
  - iii. Hkkw<sup>3</sup>

#### wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK?

K. i M. i l ii N. i, ii l iii

#### mRbkxi cke

- 1. wbjq, Aqb I Hkx mncvVx| GKBm‡½ ~<a href="tip://www.eii.nlm.ncvVx">tlii://wzbRbB Lye wekl/mx eii.nlm.ncvVx| eBuv wbj | wKš' Aqb ejj, Ô†Kv‡bv côyvY †bB †h Awwg †Zvgvi eB wb‡qwQ|Ô Hkx Zvi K\_vq Lye AvNvZ †cj | Zvi GB A¯^xkVv‡ii K\_v Hkx wbjq‡K Rvbvj | wbjq †i‡M wM‡q Aqb‡K gvi w`j | Aqb wb‡Ri fjj ey\$‡Z †c‡i eBUv wb‡q Avmj | Hkxi me Kó †hb ¤wb n‡q †Mj | wKš' wbjq wKQ‡ZB Aqb‡K mn¨ Ki‡Z cvij bv|
  - K. mnbkxj Zv Avgvt`i KvtR Kx Avtb?
  - L. Ck!i †Kb Avgvţ`i cvc ¶gv Kţi‡Qb?
  - M. Hkxi gta" †Kvb ^ewkó" dtU DtVtQ ? e"vL"v Ki |
  - N. wbjtqi G KvtRi cwiYwZ wetkHY Ki|
- 2. m/Rb I ^glx GK evtm Kti ~<tj hw"Qj | WiBfvi wbqggwdK Mwo Pvjw"Qj | ~<tji tMU eÜ ntq hvte GBRb" Lye wPšy-KiwQj m/Rb | tm evi evi Nwo t`LwQj Ges wei³ nw"Qj WiBfvtii Ici | Pjš-Mwo nVvrt\_tg tMj | evBti Kx nt"Q tmUv bv ests m/Rb I Mwoi Ab"vb" tjvtKiv Lye eKv w`w"Qj WiBfvitK | mevB wgtj Lye Lvivc K\_v ejtZ jwMj | cwiw"wZ Lvivc ests ^glx etj DVj, lmyRb tKb eKv w`"Q WiBfvitK | IbvitZv tKvtbv t`vI tbB | `NPbv Govtbvi Rb"BtZv wZwb evm \_wwgtqtQb | ^ah® atib Avcbviv, iwM Kiteb bv | mwoKZPAvgvt`i mKjtK wbtq hvteb wbivct` | 0
  - K. † k‡cÖ Kx?
  - L. Avgiv †Kb kvmK‡`i AbMZ vKe?
  - M. ^gî xi gţa" †Kvb ^ewkó" j ¶Yxq ? e"vL"v Ki |
  - $N. \quad e^{w^3} MZ \ I \ mvgwRK \ Rxetb \ \hat{glxi} \ gtZv \ Pwiwl K \ \hat{k} \ \hat{c}wkto \ i \ PPP \ \hat{j} \ i \ Z_i g_j \ vqb \ Ki \ |$

#### msw¶ß-DËi cikœ

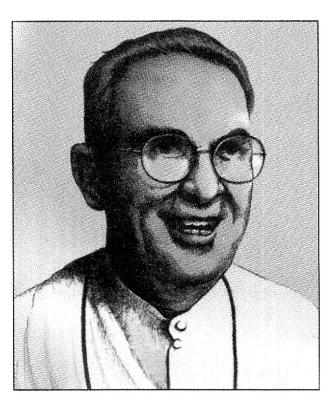
- 1. †`k‡cÖy ej‡Z Kx tevSvq?
- 2. wbtRtK cikk Kivi Rb Avgvti gvtS Kx \_vKtZ nte?
- 3. mnbkxj Zv ej ‡Z Kx tevSvq?

# eYĐưgjK cắc

- 1. ¶gv Kivi djvdj e vL v Ki |
- 2. mnbkxj Zv AR∮bi Dcvqmqn eY®v Ki∣
- 3. † ktch m¤útK°cwel evBtetji wk¶v Kx?eYbv Ki|

# `kg Aa"vq

# dv`vi Pvj m thvtmd Bqvs



dv`vi Pvj m thvtmd Bqvs

#### GB Aa vq cvV tktl Avgiv:

- dv`vi Bqvs-Gi ^kke I wk¶vRxeb eY®v Ki‡Z cvie
- FY`vb mgevq muguZ cûZôvq dv`vi Bqvs-Gi f\u00e4gKv e vL'v Ki\u00e4Z cvie\u00e4
- `wwi`\* wetgvPtb dv`vi Bqvs-Gi Ae`vb eY®v KitZ cvie
- mgv‡Ri Ae‡nwj Z I `wi`agvbţli c@Z ggZ‡eva †`Lve|

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 75

# cvV 1: ^kke I wk¶vRxeb

dv`vi Pvjm thv‡md Bqvs 1904 wlbovŧāi 3 Rjo Zwiţl hy³iv‡ói wbDBq‡K®Rb¥MbY Kţib | Zwi evevi bvg Wwbtqj Bqvs I gv‡qi bvg tgwi †Rwbsm | Zwt`i DfţqiB ce@j¹ţ`i Awi` evm⁻'vb wQj Avqvij¨vţÛ | eû Av‡M Zwiv AwaKZi mţli mÜvţb Avqvij¨vÛ Z¨vM Kţi hy³iv‡ó¹ cwo Rwg‡qwQţjb | Pvjmt`i ce@j‡liv G‡mwQţjb 1625 wlbovŧā | Avi tgwi †Rwbsmt`i ce@j‡liv G‡mwQţjb Gil wKQKvj cţi | ÔBqvsÕ kţāi A\_® n‡″Q ZiY | Kv‡RB Bqvst`i cwievţii Av`k@vYx n‡″Q Ôm`v ZiYŌ \_vKv A\_m me mgq ZiY \_vKv | dv`vi Bqvs Zwi mviv Rxeţbi K\_vq I Kv‡R ZiY wQţjb |

dv`vi Bqvs-Gi evev Wwwbtqj wQtjb wbDBqtKP Aevb©knti GKwU KviLvbvi KgxP GB KviLvbvq KvR cvevi ci wZwb tgwi †Rwbsm-Gi mvt\_ weevneÜtb Ave× nb| `BRtb wgtj GKwU myLx-my`i cwi evi Mto †Zvjvi ¯^cœ †`tLb| Zut`i ¯^cœev¯—evqtbi jt¶¯ Zwiv `BRtb wgtj KtVvi cwi kg KitZ \_vtKb| Zut`i Nti wZbwU mš-vb Rb¥tbq| PvjP wQtjb Zut`i gta¨ ZZxq| PvjPmi gv tgwi Zwi PZv\_mšvb Rb¥t`lqvi mgq gZveiY Ktib, mšvbwUl gviv hvq| Zwi AKvj gyZvtZ Pvjm°Gi evev Amnvq ntq ctob| KviLvbvq KvR Kiv I mšvbt`i jvjbcvjb- `B KvR GKmvt\_ Pwjtq hvlqv Wwwbtqtji ct¶ Am¤e ntq cto| AtbKUv wbi cvq ntq PvjtmP evev mšvbt`itK GKwU Abv\_ Avktg ivtLb| wKQyr`b ci wZwb wØZxqevi wetq Ktib Ges mšvbt`i Zvi KvtQ wbtq Avtmb|

Pvj $^{\mbox{mi}}$  eo fvB d $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 tm $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 0 evb $^{\mbox{ml}}$ 9 mmgbwii t KvRwU Pvj $^{\mbox{m}}$ 1 mm $^{\mbox{m}}$ 2 kiri ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 tm $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 5 to  $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 eQi KvR Kivi ci covii bvi D $^{\mbox{li}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 1 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 2 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 2 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 2 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 2 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 3 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 4 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 5 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 7 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 6 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 7 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 7 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 7 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 7 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 8 th $^{\mbox{vl}}$ 9

cűBgwi ¯<tj i MwÊ cvi n‡q Pvj m nvB ¯<tj i cov ï i "K‡i b| wZwb wbDBq‡K p wmi wkD‡R Aew¯′Z ` ¨ †gv÷ nwj †i vRwi nvB ¯<tj fwZ©nb| ¯<tj wU cwi Pvj bv Ki‡Zb B¤yiKtj U nvU©Ae †gwi ms‡Ni wm÷vi MY| GB ag@wj i— cvj K c‡i wnZ dv`vi †gnb wQ‡j b LyeB `qvj y| wZwb Pvj m‡K cwel µk ms‡N †hwM w`‡q ce@‡½ wgkbwi Kv‡R hvI qvi Rb¨ AbycůnYZ K‡i wQ‡j b|

#### cvV 2: hvRKxq Rxetbi MVb I hvRKwftIK

1923 wlóvłãi tm‡Þ¤^i gvtm, 21 eQi eqtm Pvj m cwel µk tmwgbwitz clek Ktib Zlb GB tmwgbwiwltk ¶ì tmwgbwi ej v ntzv GwU Avtgwi Kvi BwQqvbv A½ivtRii bUi tWg wekke`vj q Kv¤úvtm ¶ì GKwU cvnvtoi Dci Aew⁻′Z wQj | Pvj tm® me Kwm GB bUi tWg wekke`vj tqB AbymôZ ntzv | dv`vi Bqvs Awg®P`vctj Bb-Gi KvR KtiwQtj b | GB Kg®wqZiwbtmt>`tn ZutK clveš-mk⁻¿ewnbxi b`vq k,Lj vc¥® Rxeb MVtb clfweZ KtiwQj | bUi tWg wekke`vj tqi covi bv tkl Kti wZwb GKB K`v¤úvtm Aew⁻′Z tm>U thvtmd bwfwktqtU clek Ktib | clebvkxj l Cklif³ Pvj m®Zvi bwfwktqU tkl Kti 1925 wlóvtãi 2 Rj vB clg eZ Mồn Ktib | Zwi eZmsl`v wQj PviwU:`wi`Zv, tKšgvh® eva¨Zv Ges wet`tk evYx clbvi |

76 dv`vi Pvj m thvtmd Bqvs

Pvj m Zwi wk nv I hvRKxq Rxetbi MVbKvtj AtbK weL"vZ e"w³i mvt\_ cwiwPZ ntZ tctiwQtjb | Zwi cwiPvjKt`i tewkifwMB wQtjb bvgKiv e"w³ Ges wewfbœwetkI ¸tY ¸Ywwš^Z | Zwt`i gta" GKRb wQtjb dv`vi Ugvm Biwfs | wZwb wQtjb GKRb A1/4wekvi` I AZ"š-âhRxj gvby |

tmwgbwii weMZ w`b¸tjv Pvj¶mi Rb¨ KwVb wQj etU, wKš'tm¸tjv Lp Avbt>`i ga¨ w`tqB tKtUtQ| dv`vi Pvj∰ th. Bqvs tLjvajv LpB fvtjvevmtZb| kvixwiK D"PZv wKQWV Kg \_vKvq wZwb dtUej I evt⁻<Uej tLjtZb bv| nvB ⁻<tji ïi"t\_tK GtKevti hvRKxq AwftItKi ce©ch®-wZwb tLtjtQb tUwbm| tLjvajvq wZwb wQtjb thgb mwµq tZgwb KvtRKtgP wQtjb mgcwigvY mwµq| GKvitYB t`tn wZwb Adivb kw³ tctZb Ges Zwi ^`wnK MVbI ht\_ó mWvg wQj| hviv ZwtK AvtM KLbI t`tLwb Zviv memgq ZwtK Zwi mwVK eqtmi PvBtZ AtbK Kgeqmx gtb KiZ| Gfvte hLbB tKD ZwtK ejZ, Zwi eqm mwVK eqtmi PvBtZ Kg gtb nq ZLb wZwb ejtZb: ÒAwwg tZv memgqB BqvsÓ|

Pvj m ugkbwi ntq wet tk hvteb, GB wPš+tmwgbwi Rxetbi cÖʻwZKvtj me®v Zwi gb Rţo \_vKZ | ZvB wZwb Abei Z tPóv KitZb bZb bZb Ávb AR® I bvbv weItq `¶Zv AR® Kivi | Gfvte wZwb meRvš+ntq DtVwQtjb | wZwb ewMvtb kvKmenn j wMvtbv t\_tK ïi"Kti ivbwevbn, cvBcjvBb tgivgZ t\_tK ïi"Kti `vjvtb BU emvtbv, wgw ¿KvR t\_tK ïi"Kti cö\_wgK wPwKrmv ch®-mewKQB GKUzGKUzKti Rvbvi tPóv KtitQb | tmwgbvi RxetbI wZwb mvs <wZK tcöMötg AskMöny Kti Ges gvtS gta bUi tWg wekle vjq K v¤úvtm AbymôZ tmwgbvti AwZw\_ e³vi-e³e ïbtZ tctj fxIy Avb DctfwM KitZb | thme Kvh@tg AskMöny KtifweI rctiwnZ wntmte DcKvti Avmte Ggbme tcöMötg wZwb AskMöny KitZb |

Pvj m Bqvs-tK 1929 wŁóvłã I qwwksUb wW.wm‡Z Aew¯'Z d‡ib wgkb †mwgbwi‡Z cvVv‡bv nq| 1933 wŁóvłãi 24 R†p GKwU Am¤e ¯^cœev¯—ewqZ n‡qwQj | bUi †Wg wekķe`ïv`j q Kïv¤úv‡m †mw`b Pvj m Bqvs Zwi mZv\_P`i mv‡\_ wg‡j hvRKc‡` Awfwl³ n‡qwQ‡jb| Gici wZwb wmiwkD‡R wd‡i wM‡qwQ‡jb; †mLv‡b wZwb Zwi fveMv¤kh@Y®ab¨ev‡`i wŁóhwMwU DrmM®K‡iwQ‡jb|

1933 wLióvłãi Rjo gytm hvRK ntq dv`vi Pyjm thytmd Bqvs, wmGmwm H eQtiiB At±vei gytm wgkbwi KvtRi Rb ce@t½i Dtitk gvZfwg Z w Ktib ce@t½i Dtitk ilqvbv † lqvi cte@dv`vi Bqvs wZb gwm mgq tctqwQtjb | H mgqUK wZwb e q KtiwQtjb cw\_exi wewfbœt tk KgPZ wgkbwit i Rb Aw\_K Abỳ vb msMh Kti | At±vei gytmi 14 Zwit Zwiv KtqKRb wgtj ce@t½i Rb ^^t kfwg Z w KtiwQtjb | Zwt`i tj bUi tWg KtjtRi cūg wchýcyj dv`vi Rb n`wisUbl wQtjb | Zwt`i jwU wbDBqK¶\_tK mygyì K RvnvtR Kti ilbv†`b | BZwyii tbcj&n I tivg Ges cti et¤^ I KjKvZv ntq XvKvq tc&tQb 1933 wLióvtãi 25 btf¤^i |

## cvV 3: mgevq FY`vb mwgwZ cûZôvq dv`vi Bqvs

dv`vi Bqvs cw\_exi metPtq abx t`k hy³ivóªt\_tK evsjvt`tki (ZrKvjxb ce@½) gtZv GKwU`wi`ªt`tk KvR KitZ GtmtQb| wZwb gqgbwmsn GjvKvq`xN\@b KvR KtitQb| gvbyltK`wi`\Zvi nvZ t\_tK gy³ Kivi Rb¨wZwb eû wPšvfvebv KtitQb I bvbwea cš′v Aej x^b KtitQb| AetktI wZwb ey\$tZ tctitQb th, mgevq FY`vb mwqwZi ØvivB GB Rwzi fvM¨cwieZ\@ Kiv mx\ell wZwb gvbyltK bM` UvKvcqmv w`tq mvnvh¨ Kivi

wLtagel ^bwZK wk¶v 77

e v cv ti Drmvnx wQtjb bv | Gaitbi KvR wZwb cQ>`l KitZb bv | Gi PvBtZ eis gvbyltk wbtRt`i cvtq `wovtbvi Rb mnvqZv KivtKB metPtq DcKvix mvnvh etj MY KitZb | Zwi `p wek/m wQj: cŽ q, w 'i j¶", KtVvi kỳg-mvabv Ges ewjô Aš-kó \_vKtj th-tKvtbv gvbţli ct¶ `wi`Zvi Awfkvc t\_tk gy³ nlqv m = ZvB wZwb Gweltq cikt¶Y wbtq KvR Kivi wPšvfvebv KiwQtjb | wZwb eystZ cvitjb th tKv-AcvtiwUf KvtR wetkl Ávb l `¶Zvi ciqvRb | GB weltq wbtRi gta `p cŽ q Rb\tblqvi ci wZwb AvPkekc jtiÝ tMbvi wmGmwm-i KvtQ tMtjb | ZwtK wZwb tevSvtjb th, GZw`b Zwiv ag@wj tZ e w³MZfvte thwMvthwM Kti RbMYtK msMwVZ Kivi KvtR e entqtQb | GLb Zwiv eystZ cvitQb, `jxqfvte RbMtYi gta MwZkxjZv AvbtZ nte, Zvt`itK msNe× KitZ nte | Gfvte eZ@vb mgvtRi ¸iZi mgm vewji AveZ@t\_tK Zvt`i tewitq AvmtZ nte | GRb `iKvi wetkl Ávb l`¶Zv|

GB j‡¶" dv`vi Bqvs-Gi wecj Drmvn †`‡L AvPWekc j‡iÝ tMbvi dv`vi Bqvs‡K KvbvWvq Aew⁻'Z tbvfv - <wUqv-i G"wwU‡Mwwbk-G mgevq FY`vb mwgwZi Ici covi bv Kivi Rb" cvVv‡jb| 1953 I 1954- GB `ß eQi covi bv †kI K‡i wZwb †`‡k wdi‡jb| Gici wZwb evsjv‡`‡k (ZrKvjxb ce©cwkK¯¼b) mgevq FY`vb mwgwZ ¯'vc‡bi D‡`"W wb‡jb|

#### mgevg FY`vb mwgwZ

mgevq FY`vb mwgwZ ev †μωWU BDwbqb m¤ú‡K©úó GKwU aviYv \_vKv`iKvi | †μωWU BDwbqb‡K ejv †h‡Z cv‡i mü`qZv ev ci`ţŁKvZiZvi mvţ\_ UvKv Rgv Kiv I wbgwæg cwigvY mţ`i wewbg‡q FY cÖvb Kivi GKUv coμqv | Avevi GUv‡K weţeKnxb mŷţLvi gnvRbţ`i nvZ †\_‡K ţinvB cvIqvi DcvqI ejv †h‡Z cvţi | †KD †KD Avevi GUv‡K ej‡Z cvţi GKwU AwaKZi fvţjv I cwic°Zi mgvRRxeţbi wfwë | dv`vi Bqvs-Gi g‡Z, †μωWU BDwbqb n‡″Q Aww` wl²ógêjxi f³ţ`i gţbvfve Abymvţi AwaKZi Kj¨vYKi I AwaKZi m¤ú`kvjx mgvRRxeb MVţbi wfwë⁻^iє | wZwb ej‡Zb, mgvR MVb Kivi A\_®⁻′vbxq gêjx Mţo †Zvjv | GwU ⁻′vbxq gêjx‡K weţ`wk mnvqZvi Ici wbf®kxjZv †\_‡K gy³ Kiţe I ag®wj¸ŧjv‡K cwiPvjbvi e¨qfvi enţb AvZwbf®kxj Kţi Zjţte |

#### c<u>0</u>g wL6vb tµwWU BDwbqtbi Rb¥

KvbwWvq cůk¶Y tktl 1954 wltóvtã XvKvq wdti Gtm dv`vi Bqvs AvPmekc nvDtm \_vKtZ ïi"Ktib| GLvb t\_tK wZwb GK wgkb t\_tK Ab wgktb hvZvqvZ Kti f³ RbMY I hvRKt`itK cůk¶Y w`tZ jwMtjb| Gi gta t`tk Avevi bvbviKg `v½v Ges ivR%bwZK Aw iZv, eb v, Liv, Soev j BZ w` GKUvi ci GKUv tjtMB iBtjv| GZ wKQj ctil dv`vi Bqvs wbitmwnZ nbwb| Zwi -^cœev-\_ewqZ ntZ Pjj| tbZe‡> i mvt\_tek KtqKwU ců wZgjK AvtjvPbv mfv AbymôZ nq| mevB GKevtK -^xKvi Ktib th, mKtjiB UvKvi cůqvRb Ges ctil KvtQ nvZ bv-ewotq wbtRi cvtq `wovtZ nte| cti cjvb XvKvi j²xevRvti 1955 wltóvtã -'vwcZ ntjv cůg tµwWU BDwbqb| eb®V°g vKKwy\_°wQtjb Gi cůg tcůmtWvU Ges cůg tmtµUwi wQtjb thvbvm tivRwil| mgevq FY`vb mwgwZi bvg t`lqv nq wltóvb tKv-AcvtiwUf tµwWU BDwbqb wjwgtUW| gšęvYx wntmte Zwiv MbY Kitjb dv`vi Bqvs-Gi GKwU K\_v: Ò`qvi KvtRi Rb bq, jvtfi Rb bq, eis tmevi Rb |



dv`vi Bavs tuwWU BDwbab mxú‡K9kqvw`‡"Qb

†μωΨU BDwbqbwU‡K Zwiv †iwRw÷°K‡ib| †iwRw÷°b¤^i wQj 42| ïi‡Z m`m¨msLïv wQj 60 Rb Ges eQţii †klv‡š-wM‡q Gi m`m¨msLïv `wovq 110| j¶¨ l D‡Ï k¨ wn‡m‡e wb‡gne³ welq¸‡jv Dc¯′vcb Kiv n‡qwQj: K) m`m¨‡`i g‡a¨ wgZe¨wqZvi g‡bvfve Rb\%b;

L) m`m"; i q; a" Drcv`bkxj I `i`kx"(c\(\textit{o}\)f; tk" FY † I qvi Rb" Znwej MVb;

M) m`m"‡`i g‡a" AvZ\hbf\pkxj I cvi¯úwiK DcKvi mva‡bi g‡bvfve ecb Ges Zv‡`i Av\_\mathbf\pkxj I cvi¯úwiK Ae¯′vi Dbqb mvab|

c<u>0</u>g tµwWU BDwbqbwU Lye axi MwZ‡Z ew× tc‡Z jwMj | 1959 wL6óv‡ã Gi m`m`msLïv wQj 237 Rb | BDwbq‡bi `kg ewwlfXx‡Z GB msLïv `wovq 876 R‡b | kn‡ii tewkifvM RbM‡YiB gj evm⁻′vb tKv‡bv bv †Kv‡bv Mŵţg | QyU‡Z Zviv Mŵţgi ewwo‡Z teov‡Z wM‡q tµwWU BDwbqb I Gi KZKvhØvi K\_v eYĐv Ki‡Zb | Gi d‡j cůZwU wgk‡bB tµwWU BDwbqb `؇e‡M Qwoţq coţZ jwMj |

wbab wW0 tivRwiI *mgevq Lei*-Gi ZZxq msL"vq wj‡LwQtjb th, GKRb tKiwb, MwnYx, eve**y**P° bvm°I wk¶v\_x°tµwWU BDwbqb tKv-AcvtiwUtf thvM w`tq AtbKfvte DcKZ nt"Q| Zviv Gi h\_vh\_ cwiPvjbvi Ici wek|m I Av<sup>-</sup>'vi wkKo MvotZ m¶q ntqtQ|

dv`vi Bqvs-Gi `i`kx°wPšvi AvţiKwU hMvšKvix dmj nţjv Ów` tKv-AcvţiwUf tµwWU BDwbqb jxM Ae evsjvţ`k|Ó GUvţK msţ¶ţc ejv nq Kvj&| GwU tµwWU BDwbqţbi tK›`îq msMVb Ges Gi MVbKvj nţjv 1979 wLibvţãi 14 Rvbqwi| eZgvţb Gi Kg@wiwa mviv evsjvţ`ţki mKj agx@ m¤cÖvq I wewfbœ ţckvRxexţ`i gvţS|

cvV 4: `wi`\* `ixKi‡Y dv`vi Bqvs-Gi f\gKv

1933 wLtóvłãi 24 Rtp hvRKct` Awfwl³ ntq GKB eQtii btf¤^i gvtm wgkbwi KvtRi Rb¨ce@t½ Ptj Avtmb| wZwb Gt`tki gwW I gvbyltK fxlY fvtjvtetm tdjtjb| Gt`tki `wi`agvbţli Kvbnedv`vi BqvswL6ag®l ^bwZK wk¶v 79

Gi ü`q‡K Mfxifv‡e bvov w`‡qwQj | KviY`wi`ªI KóţfvMx gvbţli gv‡SB wZwb wL6¢‡K †`L‡Zb | gvbţli †mevi ga" w`ţqB wL6¢‡K †mev Kivi eZ wbţqwQţj b wZwb | ZvB gvbyl‡K Kxfvţe `wi`Zvi Awfkvc †\_‡K gy³ Kiv hvq Zv wbţq wZwb Mfxifvţe wPšy-Ki‡Z \_vKţj b | Zţe wZwb LpeB bxwZevb gvbyl wQţj b | Zwi Mfxi wekym wQj †h, wf¶v w`ţq gvbţli `wi`ª `i Kiv m¤ê bq | gvbyl‡K wbR cvţq `wovţbvi Rb" mvnvh" Kivi ga" w`ţqB Zvţ`i clkZ mvnvh" Kiv nq | ZvB wZwb Gţ`ţki gvbţli `wi`Zv `i Kivi Rb" †ek KţqKwU c`ţ¶c MbY KţiwQţjb|

- (K) ag@wj -€h@q `wi`\* `ixKiY coppov: dv`vi Pvj @ thv‡md Bqvs eZ@vb gqgbwmsn ag@optiki evHev`v (gwiqgbMi), weoBWvKbx, evigvix, ivYxLs BZ`wi` AÂţj `xN@ b KvR KţiţQb| wZwb tmLvţb gvbylţK msMwVZ I Døyk KţiwQţjb| Hme AÂţji `wi`a RbMţYi Rb¨ avbe¨vsK cwiPvjbv KţiţQb| 1964 wLòoţā Hme AÂţji Amnvq gvbylţ`i Ici nqiwb, wbhvZb I jyJcvU Pvjvţbv nţqwQj| wZwb tm¸ţjvi Zxeacopzev` RwbţqwQţjb| Amxg mvnm I eynkgëv wiţq wZwb `wi`agvbylţ`iţK wbR wbR evm⁻′vţb kwwš‡Z emevm KiţZ mnţhwMZv KţiţQb| wZwb Zvţ`i Afve tgvKvţejv Kivi Rb¨ Kwl Rxex gvbylţ`iţK dmţji exR, Mncwyj Z ci I Aww\_@ mvnvh¨ wiţqtQb| Gfvţe wZwb Afvex gvbylţi fvM¨ Dboqtb D¾ji `øvš+IţtQb|
- (L) Kwwi Zvm cłłzóv: eZgvb Kwwi Zvm evsjył k-Gi cłłzóvi eû cłegdv vi Bqvs ZrKyjxb cegcwk kłb Kwwi Zvm i i "KłiwQłjb | GB Kwwi Zvm wQj tivłgi AvšRmłZK Kwwi Zvłmi Aaxłb | dv vi Bqvs cegcwk kłbi wewfbæag@wj łł Kwwi Zvłmi hvlv we ł KiwQłjb | G-mgłqi Kwwi Zvm ag@wj łł kwwi Zvłmi hvlv we ł KiwQłjb | G-mgłqi Kwwi Zvm ag@wj łł kwwi Zvm wgz AvKvłi gvl wWKłqK cłki cwi Pvj bv Kiz | tivg t\_łk wKQy Aww\_k gäyni t lqv nłzv | tivłgi Aww\_k mvnvłh i Avkvq bv t\_łk ag@wj łł vbxq RbMYłKI Aww\_k mnłhwłMzv cłvłb Abycłwy Kiv nłzv | GB Znwełji A\_gcłwbz e envi Kiv nłzv KóKi ev thmłgł K cwi w w zwz I wk ni Dłlłk |
- (M) †Kvi cůZôvq dv`vi Bqvs-Gi Ae`vb: 1970 wlčtãi 10 bţf¤^i evsjvţ`ţki `w¶\YvÂţj NţUwQj GK cůqsKix Rţjv"Qym Gi dţj AMwYZ gvby gviv wMţqwQj | nvRvi nvRvi gvby -^Rbnviv, Mynviv I dmjnviv nţqwQj | eû eQi ci GB mgq dv`vi Bqvs QyU KvUvţZ wbR †`ţk wMţqwQţjb GK gvm QyU KvUvţbv bv-n‡ZB wekc Mv½yj ZuţK GK Riwi ZvievZv©cwVţq cůqsKix NwYSţoi msev` w`ţjb I AwZ mZyi wdţi Gţm ÎvYKvţh®thvM w`ţZ ejţjb | wZwb AbwZwejţ¤^ wdţi Avţmb | GtmB Amnvq gvbţli mvnvţh" wbţew`Z nţq cţob | PÆMûg ag@ů`ţki wekc thvqwwKg tivRwiI, wmGmwm I dv`vi teÄwgb jvţe, wmGmwm-i mvţ\_ GKvZ\pta ntq wZwb ÔţKviÔ bvgK ÎvY I cþ@mb ms-'v -'vcb Kţib I ÎvYKvR ïi"Kţib | GB ¶wZi tik tkI bv-nţZB 1971 wlčvţā ïi"nq -^vaxbZv hyk | GB hţx ¶wZMĎ-jvL jvL gvbţli Kj vţY I cţvMvVb KvţR dv`vi Bqvs †Kvţii cwiPvjK I Ab vb Kgx\pta i mvţ\_ GK ntq `xN\p b KvR KţitQb | GB †Kvi cţi KwiZvm evsjvţ` k bvg wbţ A` vewa evsjvţ` tki AvbvţP-KvbvţP `xb`wi`aqvbţli Kj vţY KvR Kţi hvţ"Q |
- (N) GbGdwc cůZôvq dv`vi Bqs: Kg@vMj weP¶Y cwiKíbvKvix dv`vi Bqvs evsjvt`‡ki RbmsLïv mgmïv mgvav‡b wbţew`Z nţq KvR KţiţQb| wZwb cůKwZK cwievi cwiKíbv bvg w`ţq AhwPZ RbmsLïv ţiva Kivi KvR ïi"Kţib| cţiv KvRwU mPvi¹ţc m¤úbœKiţZ dv`vi BqvsţK mnţhwwMZv KţiţQb wm÷vi Bţgì v GmGgAviG| 1983 wL6vţā AvbpôwbKfvţe GbGdwci hvîvïi"nq| eZ@vţb KwiZvm evsjvţ`k-Gi GKwU clKí | ÕKwgwbwU ţnj\_ GïvÛ bïvPvivj Ôdïwgwj cï+wbsûţ`ţki gvbţli DcKvţi KvR KiţQ| cwiKwíZ cwievi MVb Kţi gvbyl Zvi `wi`\Zv `i Kiţe-^\Mx@ dv`vi Bqvs GB ^\clb T`ţLwQţjb|

80 dv`vi Pvj m thvtmd Bqvs

# cvV 5: dv`vi Pvj M Bqvs AvRI Rxeš-

dv`vi Pvj̃ thv‡md Bqvs Bn‡j vK Z¨vM K‡i‡Qb 1988 wL²óv‡ãi 14 b‡f $\approx$ ^i| B‡Zvg‡a¨ Zu‡K f‡j hvlqvi g‡Zv A‡bK eQi cvi n‡q‡Q| wKšʻZu‡K gvbyl †gv‡Ul f‡j hvqwb| eis Zu‡K w`‡b w`‡b gvbyl †hb Avil †ewk K‡i ¯§iY Ki‡Q| Zwi bv‡g Avil A‡bK cðiZôv‡bi Rb¥ wb‡"Q| KwiZvm, † $\mu$ wWU BDwbqb Av‡>`vjb, cðiKwZK cwi evi cwi Kí bv- Gme ¨ay wU‡KB  $_{v}$ K‡Q bv, AMwYZ gvb‡li Rxe‡b G $_{s}$ ‡j v fxlYfv‡e cðfve we¯-vi K‡i Pj‡Q| dv`v‡ii bv‡gi A\_væl †hgb wPiZiY (Bqvs), †Zgwb Zwi Rxe‡bi Kg $_{s}$ ‡j vl wPiZiY i‡q †M‡Q| GB Kg $_{s}$ `p£M MwZ‡Z GwM‡q Pj‡Q Ges †cðiQ hv‡"Q†`‡ki cðZ¨š-A‡j|

#### dv`vi Bqvs dvD‡Ûkb

dv`vi Bqvs dvDÛkb n‡j v Zwi gZïi ci Zwi m $\times$ \$vbv‡\_ $\circ$ cůZwôZ me $\circ$ nr I me $\circ$ naK ¸i $^{\circ}$ Zç $^{\circ}$ \$wZi $^{\circ}$ Vkvix cůZôvb| 1991 wL $\circ$ v‡ã GwU  $\circ$ dv`vi Bqvs †g‡gwiqvj dv $\circ$ 0 bv‡g  $\circ$ i" nq Ges 1995 wL $\circ$ v‡ã GwUi bvg cwieZ $\circ$ 0 K‡i  $\circ$ 0 dv`vi Bqvs dvD‡ $\circ$ 0 kb $\circ$ 0 ivLv nq| Gi j $^{\circ}$ 1 mgn wbge: $\circ$ :

- K) tμwWU BDwbqtbi aviYwU mgvtRi `wi`Zg I AetnwjZ wewfbœ`tji KvtQ we-vi Kivi h\_vh\_ c`t¶c MồnY Kiv I Zvt`i Rxebqvb Db**q**tb mnvqZv Kiv;
- L) †µwWU BDwbq‡bi m¤cänviY I Db**q**b cöµqv mwµqfv‡e Pwj‡q hvlqvi j‡¶" cönyr³MZ mnvqZv cövb Kiv;
- M) †µwWU BDwbqb Av‡x`vj‡b bZb †bZZ¡M‡o DV‡Z mnvqZv Kiv; Ges
- N) tkô tµwWU BDwbqb, tkô tKvAcvtiUi I tkô Kgxt i‡K AvbyôwbKfvte ^xKwZ cövb Kiv I ciKvtk cyi-<Z Kiv|

Avil c`‡¶c tblqv nq th,

- 0) evsjvt`tki mKj tμwWU BDwbqb dv`vi BqvstK tμwWU BDwbqb Aντ>`vjtbi cëeZf€ etj tNvIYv Kite|
- P) †ZRMu Kei 'v‡b dv` vi Bqvs-Gi Kei wU h\_v‡hvM ghP vi mv‡\_ msi ¶Y Ki v n‡e|
- 0) † tk tµwWU BDwbqb¸tjvtK Zvt`i Kvh@q ev njNtii bvg dv`vi Bqvs-Gi bvgvbynvti ivLvi Rb¨ DrmwnZ Kiv nte|

#### tμwWU BDwbqtbi c<u>ü</u>q tc**i**mtWvU evbfWGj. g¨vKKv\_x9vj‡LwQtjb:

thc‡bi Rb ÒKwj‡KÓ †µwWU BDwbq‡bi wfwËc܇ ~'vc‡bi D‡Ï‡k¨ gwU KvUvi Rb¨ †W‡K GKwÎZ Kiv n‡qwQj Avgv‡K Zv‡`i m`flii fwgKv cvjb Kivi Rb¨ †e‡Q †blqv n‡qwQj e‡j AvR LjeB ZwB Abyfe KiwQ| †mB we¯§qKi gvbylwU A\_fr k‡×q dv`vi Pvjfr Bqvs, wmGmwm Avgv‡`i ü`q-†¶‡Îi gwU‡Z †h aviYvi exR ecb K‡iwQ‡jb †mUvi †\_‡K GKUv BDwbqb M‡o †Zvjv Avgv‡`i Rb¨ LjeB P¨v‡jÄc¥°wQj | wfwĒc܇ii Rb¨ MZ°Lbb Kivl mnR KvR wQj bv | Z\_wc Avgv‡`i RbM‡Yi g‡a¨ Mfxi wekļm I †mevi ci †mev, Gici AviI †mev-Gfv‡e Avgiv mjepr AÆwjKwUi gv\_v DfvzK‡i `wwo‡q\_vKvi Rb¨ gRejZ PiY¸‡jv`p wfwĒi Dci ¯'vcb Ki‡Z m¶g n‡qwQ| Avgiv, cēbZfkiv, AvR Avcbv‡`i D‡Ï‡k¨ k¾vN°wb‡e`b KiwQ KviY Avcbviv †µwWU BDwbqb‡K RwweZ ivLvi I µgvš^‡q †e‡o IVvi KvRwU †~~~Qvq wb‡Ri Kwta Zŧj wb‡q‡Qb|

wLtbag@l ^bwZK wk¶v 81

# Abkxj bx

#### kb<sup>--</sup>′wb cɨY Ki

- 1. Bqvst`i cwievţii Av`k@vYx nţ"Q ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑN
- 2. Bays ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ Lực fưị vevm‡Zb
- 3. ÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑÑ MVb Kivi A\_® 'vbxq gÊj x MVb Ki|

evg cv $\sharp$ ki evK $\H$ vs $\sharp$ ki mv $\sharp$ \_ Wvb cv $\sharp$ ki evK $\H$ vs $\sharp$ ki wgj Ki

evg cvk	Wvb cvk
1. bUi tWg wekwe` "vj‡qi cov‡kvbv tk‡l	■ †Ljvajjv Lje fv‡jvevm‡Zb
2. dv`vi Pvj 🕅 Bqvs	■ wZwb wL65‡K†`L‡Zb
3. mgvR MVb Kivi A_©	■ †m>U †hv‡md j wfwk‡qU c‡ek K‡i b
4. `wi`al Kó‡fWx gvbţli gv‡SB	■ Zui ^ewkó" wQj
5. cwi Kwi Z cwi evi MV‡b	■ <sup>-</sup> ′vbxq gÊj x

#### eûwbePPwb cke

- 1. dv`vi Bqvs Zwi mviv Rxetb KvtR tKgb wQtjb?
  - K. webax
  - L. Drmvnx
  - M. Ziy
  - N. AbycÖnYZ
- 2. dv`vi Bqvs-Gi g‡Z mgvR MVb Kivi A\_®?
  - K. <sup>-</sup>'vbxq mqvR M‡o †Zvjv
  - L. <sup>-</sup>'vbxq m¤ú³ vq M‡o †Zvj v
  - M. <sup>-</sup>'vbxq gÊjx M‡o †Zvjv
  - N.  $-'vbxq tbZZ_iMto tZvjv$

wb‡Pi Abţ"Q`wU cţo 3 I 4 b¤^i c¤kie DËi `vI

iRZ MwY‡Z `yeŷp | Zvi †kôY‡Z A‡b¨i LvZv †`‡L †jLvi Aff`vm | Zvi eÜz mwgi GB Ae $^-$ 'v †`‡L iRZ‡K GKw`b †W‡K MwY‡Zi wbqg eywS‡q †`Iqvi †Póv Kij | Gici † $_$ ‡K iRZ‡K †h †Kv‡bv A½ †`Iqv nq, ZvB Zvi Kv‡Q mnR g‡b nq | MwY‡Zi côZ fxwZ ` $_$ ‡ nq |

- 3. mwg‡ii Kv‡R Bqvs-Gi th YwU clkvk cvq Zv n‡jv Ñ
  - i. AÁZv`i Kiv
  - ii. mn‡hwMZvKiv
  - iii. cKZB mvnvh Kiv

82 dv`vi Pvj m thv‡md Bqvs

wb‡Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i L. ii

M. iii N. i, ii l iii

- 4. mwgţii D³ KvţR iRZ nţq DVţZ cvţi Ñ
  - K. AvZ\nbf\pkxj
  - L. mvnmx
  - M. mshqx
  - N. ew×`xß

# mRbkxi cke

- 1. KwjÝ cwievtii KvtRi cvkvcwk mgvtRi Db**q**tb wewfbœKvR Kti \_vtKb| MZ eQi Utb\$Wvi ci KwjÝ Kvco, Lvevi, cwb I Ab`vb` cðqvRbxq `e` wbtq `Mg GjvKvq Amnvq gvbţli cvtk `wovb| Zwi Dcw' wZ Amnvq gvbţli tytK tetP \_vKvi Avkv thvMvq| KwjÝ H Mðtgi wk¶vi Dbqb I GwMtq Avtmb| wZwb tft0 hvlqv -<j-KtjR\_tjv tgivgtZi e`e'v Ktib Ges wewfbœcðZôvtbi KvtQ Aww\_K mvnvth`i Avte`b Ktib|
  - K. Pvj ni eo fvB †Kv\_vq KvR Ki‡Zb?
  - L. dv`vi Bqvs mviv RxebB Zi)Y-Gi gva tg Kx tevSvtZ tPtqwQtjb?
  - M. dv`vi Bqvs-Gi †Kvb ms-'vi Kvh@tqi Øviv KwjÝ AbycŵyZ ntqwQjÑ e"vL"v Ki|
  - N. dv`vi Bqvs I Kwj‡Ýi Kvh@tgi ZijbvgjK AvtjvPbv Ki |
- 2. cvnvoZwj‡Z Awbgv mvsgv Lye ag¶xiy I ^bwZK gj¨tevam¤úbœbvix, whwb gvbţli wgZe¨qx n‡Z I wb‡Ri cv‡q `wov‡bvi wk¶v †`b| wZwb H GjvKvi wewfbœgvbţli Avţqi AwZwi³ UvKv Zwi Kv‡Q Rgv †i‡L GKwU mwgwZ MVb K‡ib| †hLvb †\_‡K Zvţ`i m`m¨ţ`i c@qvR‡b mnR k‡Z©FY cÖvb K‡ib| dţj A‡bK †jvK Zvţ`i c@qvR‡bi mgq Aww\_% mvnvh¨ †c‡q jvfevb nq|
  - K. Kvj & †Kvb ms $^-$ 'vi msw $\P B$  i  $\in$
  - L. KwiZvm evsjvt`tki Rb" Kx aitbi KvR Kti?
  - M. dv`vi Bays-Gi †Kvb Kv‡Ri wk¶v Awbay‡K Abpc@yZ K‡iwQj ?
  - N. ÔAwbgvi KvR H GjvKvq `wwi``` ixKitY wetkl fwgKv ivLteôÑ tZvgvi cvV''cyīítki AvtjvtK qj vqb Ki |

#### msw¶ß-DËi ckœ

- 1. Bqvs k‡ãi A\_°Kx?
- 2. Pvj@ wkïKvtj tKv\_vq wQtjb?
- 3. Pvj 🕅 Zvi bwfwktqU Kte tkl Ktib?
- 4. wZwb KZwU eZ wbţqwQţj b? tm ţj v Kx Kx?
- 5. †Kv\_vq Pvj ® Bqvs hvRK c‡` Awfwl 3 n‡qwQ‡j b?

#### eYDvg; K cke

- 1. mgevg mwgwZ cŵZôvg dv`vi Bgvs-Gi Ae`vb AvţjvPbv Ki
- 2. †Kvb welqwU mvgtb titL dv`vi Bqvs wL66vb tµwWU BDwbqb -'vcb Ktib?
- 3. dv`vi Bqvs`wii`\*`ixKi‡Y†Kqb f\\qKv cvjb K\ti\t0b?

mavß



# বাকসংযমী মানুষই যথার্থ মানুষ – বাইবেল

শিক্ষা ও জ্ঞান অর্জনের মাধ্যমেই জীবনে সাফল্য অর্জন করতে হবে
– মাননীয় প্রধানমন্ত্রী শেখ হাসিনা



২০১০ শিক্ষাবর্ষ থেকে সরকার কর্তৃক বিনামূল্যে বিতরণের জন্য

মুদ্রণে :